# AN INVESTIGATION INTO BRAESS' PARADOX 

by

LESLIE ARTHUR KEITH BLOY
submitted in part fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of

MASTER OF SCIENCE
in the subject

OPERATIONS RESEARCH
at the

UNIVERSITY OF SOUTH AFRICA

SUPERVISOR: PROF P H POTGIETER

JOINT SUPERVISOR: PROF J S WOLVAARDT

FEBRUARY 2007


#### Abstract

Braess' paradox is a counter-intuitive phenomenon which can occur in congesting networks. It refers to those cases where the introduction of a new link in the network results in the total travel time on the network increasing.

The dissertation starts by introducing the traffic assignment problem and the concept of equilibrium in traffic assignment. The concept of equilibrium is based on Wardrop's first principle that all travellers will attempt to minimize their own travel time regardless of the effect on others.

A literature review includes details of a number of papers that have been published investigating theoretical aspects of the paradox. There is also a brief description of Game Theory and the Nash Equilibrium. It has been shown that the equilibrium assignment is an example of Nash Equilibrium.

The majority of work that has been published deals with networks where the delay functions that are used to compute the travel times on the links of the network do not include explicit representation of the capacity of the links. In this dissertation a network that is similar in form to the one first presented by Braess was constructed with the difference being that the well-known BPR function was used in the delay functions. This network was used to show that a number of findings that had been presented previously using simpler functions also applied to this network. It was shown that when it occurs, Braess' paradox only occurs over a range of values at relatively low levels of congestion.

Real-world networks were then investigated and it was found that similar results occurred to those found in the simpler test networks that are often used in discussions of the paradox. Two methodologies of eliminating the paradox were investigated and the results are presented.


Keywords: Wardrop, equilibrium assignment, Braess' paradox, game theory, Nash equilibrium, BPR functions, Braess' paradox in real-world networks, eliminating the paradox.

## Notation

In this dissertation the decimal point (.) is used as the separator between the unit part and the decimal part of numbers. This is consistent with the usage in the majority of English speaking countries, although it is not the official usage in South Africa.

Where a term that usually refers to the male gender (e.g. his) is used in this dissertation it should be taken to be gender neutral, i.e. his or her.

## Acknowledgements

I would like to acknowledge the following:
My wife, Wendy Bloy, for her support and interest.
Professor P H Potgieter for his advice and guidance.
The Gauteng Department of Public Transport Roads and Works for their permission to use models that had been developed on their behalf.

The firm of Vela VKE Consulting Engineers for permission to use their computer software (EMME/2) in some of the research that was done.

## Contents

1 INTRODUCTION ..... 1
1.1 The Traffic Assignment Problem ..... 2
1.1.1 Representation of the Transportation Network ..... 2
1.2 Equilibrium in Transportation Networks ..... 3
1.3 Some Traffic Assignment Techniques ..... 4
1.3.1 All-or-nothing assignment ..... 4
1.3.2 Incremental assignment ..... 5
1.3.3 Capacity restraint assignment ..... 6
1.3.4 Equilibrium assignment ..... 8
1.4 The Assignment Problem as a Mathematical Program ..... 9
1.5 Braess' Paradox ..... 12
2 LITERATURE REVIEW ..... 18
2.1 Game Theory and Equilibria ..... 18
2.1.1 Nash equilibrium ..... 18
2.2 Other Braess' Networks ..... 27
2.2.1 Murchland ..... 27
2.2.2 LeBlanc ..... 28
2.2.3 Fisk ..... 29
2.2.4 Fisk and Pallottino ..... 32
2.2.5 Steinberg and Stone ..... 32
2.3 Other Traffic Paradoxes ..... 34
2.3.1 Smith ..... 34
2.3.2 Cohen and Kelly ..... 35
2.3.3 Sheffi ..... 36
2.3.4 Downs-Thomson ..... 37
2.3.5 Arnott, De Palma and Lindsey ..... 37
2.3.6 Chen and Hsueh ..... 38
2.3.7 Bean, Kelly and Taylor ..... 38
2.3.8 Braess' paradox in computer networks ..... 38
2.3.9 Chen ..... 38
2.4 Predicting the Occurrence of Braess' Paradox ..... 39
2.4.1 Pas and Principio ..... 40
2.4.2 Valiant and Roughgarden ..... 42
2.5 Eliminating Braess' Paradox ..... 44
2.5.1 User Optimal vs System Optimal ..... 45
3 DESCRIPTION OF THE MODELS USED IN ANALYSIS ..... 46
3.11985 PWV Update Model ..... 46
3.2 The Vectura Study ..... 47
3.3 Level of Service ..... 47
4 THE IMPORTANCE OF USING APPROPRIATE STOPPING CRITE- RIA IN THE EQUILIBRIUM ASSIGNMENT ..... 49
4.1 The equilibrium assignment problem ..... 49
4.2 Stopping Criteria for the Equilibrium Assignment Problem ..... 49
4.3 Investigation into the Effect of Different Stopping Criteria (Bloy [6], [7]) ..... 53
4.3.1 Effect of number of iterations on the financial evaluation of projects ..... 54
4.3.2 The effect of stopping criteria on the correlation between modelled volumes and traffic counts ..... 58
4.3.3 Computational effort ..... 60
4.4 Conclusions and Recommendations ..... 61
5 NEW INVESTIGATIONS INTO BRAESS' PARADOX ..... 63
5.1 How Often Does Braess' Paradox Occur? ..... 63
5.2 Range Where Braess' Paradox Occurs ..... 71
5.2.1 Some Theoretical Analysis ..... 71
5.2.2 A Real-World Network ..... 80
5.3 Eliminating Braess' Paradox ..... 87
5.4 Removing Projects With Braess' Paradox ..... 93
6 CONCLUSIONS ..... 100

## List of Figures

1.1 Typical Link Performance Function ..... 3
1.2 Network Example with Three Links and one O-D Pair ..... 5
1.3 Equilibrium Example ..... 10
1.4 Intial Braess' Network with Equilibrium Flows ..... 14
1.5 Braess' Network with Additional Link and New Solution ..... 15
2.1 Payoff Table For Prisoners' Dilemma ..... 21
2.2 Example of Strategic Game ..... 22
2.3 Payoff Table with Multiple Nash Equilibria ..... 24
2.4 Payoff to Commuters (A) ..... 25
2.5 Payoff to Commuters (B) ..... 26
2.6 Murchland's Modified Braess Example ..... 27
2.7 LeBlanc's Modified Braess Example ..... 28
2.8 Fisk's Three-Link Network ..... 30
2.9 Network for Two-Mode Equilibrium Example ..... 31
2.10 Network and routes ..... 33
2.11 The network with cost functions and demand ..... 34
2.12 Initial and Augmented Queuing Networks ..... 36
2.13 Networks for Paradox Example for a Stochastic Equilibrium model ..... 37
2.14 Mechanical Analogue of Braess' Paradox ..... 39
2.15 Classical Braess' Networks ..... 41
2.16 Route flows as a function of demand - Braess' example ..... 42
2.17 Route flows as a function of demand - Arnott and Small's example ..... 43
4.1 Rate of Convergence Depending on Level of Congestion - Sheffi [51] ..... 51
4.2 Objective Function vs Number of Iterations: Gautrans Model ..... 51
4.3 Link Flow Differences vs Relative Gap (Boyce et al [8]) ..... 53
4.4 Benefit-Cost Ratios for the Top 12 Projects Using Different Stopping Criteria) 57
5.1 Route flows as a function of demand - LeBlanc's example ..... 71
5.2 Braess type network with BPR link performance functions ..... 73
5.3 Route flows as a function of demand - BPR example ..... 74
5.4 Cost on original network - cost on augmented network ..... 77
5.5 Paths through the augmented network shown in Figure 5.2 ..... 78
5.6 Cost on original network - cost on augmented network for different capacities on links 3 and 4 ..... 79
5.7 The network in the vicinity of project 76 ..... 86
5.8 Changes in Network for Project 18 (1989) ..... 88
5.9 Changes in V/C Ratios with Project 18 Included in the 1989 Network ..... 89
5.10 Changes in Network for Project 76 (1993) ..... 90
5.11 Changes in V/C Ratios with Project 76 Included in the 1993 Network ..... 91
5.12 Changes in Network for Project 58 (1999) ..... 92
5.13 Changes in V/C Ratios with Project 58 Included in the 1999 Network ..... 93
5.14 Removing Projects with Braess' Paradox to Obtain Minimum Travel Time ..... 95

## List of Tables

1.1 Incremental Assignment Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2 ..... 6
1.2 Capacity Restraint Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2 ..... 7
1.3 Modified Capacity Restraint Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2 ..... 8
1.4 Frank-Wolfe Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2 ..... 13
2.1 Summary of Output and Profit of F1 and F2 ..... 20
2.2 Flows and user costs for $0<\theta<2$ ..... 34
2.3 Flows and user costs for $\theta \geq 2$ ..... 35
4.1 Ranking of Projects for Different Numbers of Iterations ..... 55
4.2 Ranking of Projects for Different Values of Relative Gap ..... 55
4.3 Benefit-Cost Ratios of Projects Using Different Values for Relative Gap as Stopping Criteria ..... 56
4.4 Projects not Ranked in Top 12 ..... 58
4.5 Effect of Using Different Values of Relative Gap on LeBlanc's Network ..... 58
4.6 Regression Results: Assigned Volumes vs Traffic Counts for Different Stop- ping Criteria ..... 59
4.7 Cumulative Percentage Within Given Percentage of "Equilibrium" Link Vo- lumes ..... 60
4.8 Computational Effort Required for Different Stopping Criteria Gautrans Model ..... 61
5.1 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with 15 Iterations ..... 65
5.2 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with 15 Iterations - continued ..... 66
5.3 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.20$ ..... 67
5.4 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.10$ ..... 68
5.5 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.05$ ..... 68
5.6 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.03$ ..... 69
5.7 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.02$ ..... 69
5.8 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.01$ ..... 70
5.9 Link characterstics ..... 72
5.10 Link flows and V/C ratios at which Braess' paradox occurs ..... 76
5.11 Link flows at which Braess' paradox occurs for different capacities on links 3 and 4 ..... 78
5.12 1989: Differences with and without projects when trip matrix is multiplied by a factor ..... 81
5.13 1993: Differences with and without projects when trip matrix is multiplied by a factor ..... 82
5.14 1999: Differences with and without projects when trip matrix is multiplied by a factor ..... 83
5.15 1989: Differences with and without projects when select link matrix using the project is multiplied by a factor ..... 84
5.16 1993: Differences with and without projects when select link matrix using the project is multiplied by a factor ..... 85
5.17 1999: Differences with and without projects when select link matrix using the project is multiplied by a factor ..... 87
5.18 Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.01$ ..... 96
5.19 Obtaining the Optimal Network Through Exhaustive Search ..... 97
5.20 Obtaining the Optimal Network Through Reduced Search ..... 99
5.21 Obtaining the Optimal Network By Eliminating Largest Paradox at Each Step ..... 99
1 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1989 with multiples of the trip matrix ..... 103
2 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1989 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued ..... 104
3 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix ..... 105
4 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued ..... 106

5 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 107
$6 \quad$ Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 108
$7 \quad$ Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix

8 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

9 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

10 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

11 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

12 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

13 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued 115

14 Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued116

## Chapter 1

## INTRODUCTION

This dissertation describes an investigation into an apparent paradox that sometimes occurs when additional capacity is added to a road network. This phenomenon was presented by Braess [9] in 1968 and occurs when adding extra capacity to a network results in an increase in the total travel time on the network. This is counter-intuitive, and is known as Braess' paradox.

Braess used a very small network to illustrate the paradox and it could be considered a contrived example. However, cases of it occurring on actual city street networks have been reported.

Knödel [38] cited in Murchland [43] states that the effect could occur in reality as was shown by a case in Stuttgart. Major road investments in the city centre, in the vicinity of the Schlossplatz, failed to yield the benefits that had been expected. The benefits were only obtained when a cross street, the lower part of Königstrasse, was withdrawn from use by traffic.

The New York Times [57] reports on a second case that could be a real-world example of Braess' Paradox. In 1990, Lucius J Riccio, New York City's Transportation Commissioner decided to close 42nd Street on Earth Day (22 April). According to the article, 42nd Street is "as every New Yorker knows is always congested" To everyone's surprise, no traffic jam occurred in the vicinity of 42 nd Street on Earth Day. Traffic flow actually improved when 42nd Street was closed.

This introduction continues with a brief description of the traffic assignment problem. Descriptions of different assignment techniques that are used are also given. More detail is provided on the user equilibrium assignment technique, which is the most commonly used assignment technique. Braess' paradox is then presented with the network that he used. This is followed by a literature survey of references to Braess' and other paradoxes that occur in transportation networks. An analysis of real world occurrences of Braess' paradox is provided. In this analysis an example where 186 new road sections were proposed for a regional road network were tested for the occurrence of Braess' paradox. When
considered individually a number of these proposals result in the occurrence of Braess' paradox. Methods are derived to reduce the amount of computational effort required to eliminate all the proposed sections of road that will result in Braess' paradox. This will result in a more cost efficient road construction programme for the future.

### 1.1 The Traffic Assignment Problem

### 1.1.1 Representation of the Transportation Network

A transportation network can be represented by a set of nodes and a set of links (usually they are directed links) connecting the nodes. The links represent the roads in the network and the nodes represent intersections and interchanges. The term "network" is used to represent both the physical structure and its mathematical representation.

Links can also represent transit lines (bus and rail routes) and nodes can represent bus stops, transfer stations, etc.

The area that is covered by the network is usually divided into traffic zones. Each traffic zone is represented by a node known as the centroid. These centroids are the "source" and "sink" nodes where traffic originates and to which traffic is destined. Centroids are connected to the network by means of centroid connectors.

Once the set of centroids has been defined, the movement of traffic over a transportation network can be expressed in terms of an origin-destination matrix. This matrix specifies the flow between every origin centroid and every destination centroid in the network. Centroids can be both origins and destinations.

The links have associated with them a travel impedance, which can include many factors such as travel time, safety, cost of travel, etc. The major component of this impedance is travel time, which is often used as the only measure of link impedance. There are three reasons for using only travel time:

- Studies have indicated that it is the primary deterrent for flow,
- most other measures of travel impedance are highly correlated with travel time, and
- it is easier to measure than many of the other possible components of impedance.

The impedance experienced by many transportation systems is a function of the usage of these systems. Due to congestion, the travel time on streets is an increasing function of flow. Therefore, a performance function rather than a constant travel time measure should be associated with each of the links of the network. The performance function relates the travel time on each link to the flow on the link. A typical link performance function is shown in Figure 1.1. (This section is based on parts of chapter 1 of Sheffi [51].)


Figure 1.1: Typical Link Performance Function

### 1.2 Equilibrium in Transportation Networks

The idea of equilibrium in the analysis of transportation networks arises from the dependence of the link travel times on the link flows. Assuming that a number of motorists wish to travel between a given origin and a given destination, which are connected by a number of possible paths, how will the motorists be distributed among the possible paths? If all the motorists were to use the same path (initially the shortest path in terms of travel time), this path would become more congested. This would result in the travel time on this path increasing. A point might be reached where this is no longer the shortest path in terms of travel time. Some of the motorists would then divert to an alternative path that, however, might also be congested.

The system will be in a state of equilibrium when no motorist will want to change from his present path to an alternative path. This is known as the user equilibrium situation where every motorist seeks to minimize his travel time. There is second situation where some motorists travel for longer than the minimum time, but the total travel time of all motorists on the network is minimized. This second situation is known as system optimal situation.

In 1952 Wardrop [62] proposed two principles of route choice that would result in the above two states of equilibrium. They were:

Def 2.1. User Equilibrium: The journey times in all routes used are equal and less than those which would be experienced by a single vehicle on any unused route.

Def 2.2. System Optimal: The average journey time over all routes is a minimum.
These two principles of Wardrop correspond to the following two sets of circumstances:

- Drivers choose their routes independently in their own best interests in the light of the traffic conditions resulting from the choice of others (user equilibrium).
- Drivers cooperate in their choice of routes so as to produce a pattern of traffic flows giving the maximum benefit to the community (system optimal).

It is generally accepted that in practice Wardrop's first principle is the more likely basis for network equilibrium.

Although Wardrop is credited with the above two principles of equilibrium, similar ideas had been expressed by others. Correa et al. [17] cite Kohl [39] as saying in 1841 that travellers minimize their individual travel times.

Florian [28] cites Knight [37] as describing the following traffic pattern that he called equilibrium in 1924:
"Suppose that between two points there are two highways, one of which is broad enough to accommodate without crowding all the traffic which may care to use it, but it is poorly graded and surfaced; while the other is a much better road, but narrow and quite limited in capacity. If a large number of trucks operate between the two termini and are free to choose either of the two routes, they will tend to distribute themselves between the roads in such proportions that the cost per unit of transportation, or effective returns per unit of investment, will be the same for every truck on both routes. As more trucks use the narrower and better road, congestion develops, until at a certain point it becomes equally profitable to use the broader but poorer highway."

The problem of assigning or allocating all motorists to the various paths or routes is known as the traffic assignment problem. The simplest form of assignment is known as an all-or-nothing assignment where all trips are assigned to the shortest possible route without taking the effects of congestion into account.

Different traffic assignment techniques are described in the following section.

### 1.3 Some Traffic Assignment Techniques

### 1.3.1 All-or-nothing assignment

This is the simplest form of traffic assignment. In this procedure, every origin-destination (O-D) flow, between an origin node and a destination node, is assigned to all the links that are on the minimum travel time path connecting the two nodes. All other paths connecting the two nodes are not assigned any flow.

During this process, the link travel times are assumed to be fixed (not dependent on the flow on them).

Many early transportation studies used the all-or-nothing traffic assignment procedure based on empty network travel times. The travel times on the links after the flows have been assigned to them will, in most cases, be different from the times on which the assign-
ment was based. Since this assignment method does not take into account the dependence between flows and travel time, it, in effect, ignores the equilibrium problem.

### 1.3.2 Incremental assignment

This is a heuristic technique where a portion of the origin-destination matrix is assigned to the network at each iteration using the all-or-nothing method. After each assignment, the travel times on all links are recalculated taking the assigned flows into consideration, before the next portion of the matrix is assigned. Sheffi [51] provides an example using the network shown in Figure 1.2 to illustrate the method.


Total flow from O to $\mathrm{D}=10$ flow units
Figure 1.2: Network Example with Three Links and one O-D Pair
The algorithm for the incremental assignment is as follows (Sheffi, [51]):
Step 0: Preliminaries. Divide each origin-destination entry into $N$ equal portions (i.e. set $\left.q_{r s}^{n}=q_{r s} / N\right)$. Set $n=1$ and $x_{a}^{0}=0, \quad \forall a$.

Step 1: Update. Set $t_{a}^{n}=t_{a}\left(x_{a}^{n-1}\right), \quad \forall a$.
Step 2: Incremental loading. Perform an all-or-nothing assignment based on $\left\{t_{a}^{n}\right\}$, but using only the trip rates $q_{r s}^{n}$ for each O-D pair. This yields a flow pattern $\left\{w_{a}^{n}\right\}$.

Step 3: Flow summation. Set $x_{a}^{n}=x_{a}^{n-1}+w_{a}^{n}, \quad \forall a$.
Step 4: Convergence test. If $n=N$, stop (the current set of link flows is the solution), otherwise set $n=n+1$ and go to step 1 .
where:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{a}^{n}=\text { time on link } a \text { at iteration } n \\
& w_{a}^{n}=\operatorname{incremental~loading~on~link~} a \text { at iteration } n
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& x_{a}^{n}=\text { loading on link } a \text { after iteration } n \\
& q_{r s}=\text { total flow from origin } r \text { to destination } s \\
& q_{r s}^{n}=\text { flow from } r \text { to } s \text { at iteration } n
\end{aligned}
$$

Table 1.1 shows the application of the incremental assignment algorithm to the network shown in Figure 1.2 when four equal increments of 2.5 flow units are applied to the network.

Table 1.1: Incremental Assignment Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2

| Iteration | Algorithm Step | Link 1 | Link 2 | Link 3 |
| :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | Update | $t_{1}^{1}=10$ | $t_{2}^{1}=20$ | $t_{3}^{1}=25$ |
|  | Incremental loading | $w_{1}^{1}=2.5$ | $w_{2}^{1}=0$ | $w_{3}^{1}=0$ |
|  | Summation | $x_{1}^{1}=2.5$ | $x_{2}^{1}=0$ | $x_{3}^{1}=0$ |
| 2 | Update | $t_{1}^{2}=14$ | $t_{2}^{2}=20$ | $t_{3}^{2}=25$ |
|  | Incremental loading | $w_{2}^{2}=2.5$ | $w_{2}^{2}=0$ | $w_{3}^{2}=0$ |
|  | Summation | $x_{1}^{2}=5.0$ | $x_{2}^{2}=0$ | $x_{3}^{2}=0$ |
| 3 | Update | $t_{1}^{3}=69$ | $t_{2}^{3}=20$ | $t_{3}^{3}=25$ |
|  | Incremental loading | $w_{1}^{3}=0$ | $w_{2}^{3}=2.5$ | $w_{3}^{3}=0$ |
|  | Summation | $x_{1}^{3}=5.0$ | $x_{2}^{3}=2.5$ | $x_{3}^{3}=0$ |
| 4 | Update | $t_{1}^{4}=69$ | $t_{2}^{4}=20.5$ | $t_{3}^{4}=25$ |
|  | Incremental loading | $w_{1}^{4}=0$ | $w_{2}^{4}=2.5$ | $w_{3}^{4}=0$ |
|  | Summation | $x_{1}^{4}=5.0$ | $x_{2}^{4}=5.0$ | $x_{3}^{4}=0$ |
|  | Travel time at end | $t_{1}^{*}=68.6$ | $t_{2}^{*}=27.3$ | $t_{3}^{*}=25.0$ |

As shown in Table 1.1, the incremental assignment method also does not necessarily converge or result in a set of flows that represent the user equilibrium flow pattern. The two used travel paths (links 1 and 2) do not have equal travel times and the travel times on these two links are higher than that on the unused path (link 3).

### 1.3.3 Capacity restraint assignment

This heuristic technique is also sometimes called the iterative assignment technique. This method involves a number of all-or-nothing assignments in which the travel times resulting from the previous assignment are used in the current iteration. This method does not necessarily converge. To overcome this problem the algorithm is terminated after a given number of iterations, N . The equilibrium flow pattern is then taken to be the average flow for each link over the last four iterations. This method does not necessarily result in a true equilibrium flow pattern.

The algorithm for the capacity restraint assignment method is as follows (Sheffi [51]):
Step 0: Initialization. Perform all-or-nothing assignment based on $t_{a}^{0}=t_{a}(0), \quad \forall a$. Obtain a set of link flows $\left\{x_{a}^{0}\right\}$. Set iteration counter $n=1$.

Step 1: Update. Set $t_{a}^{n}=t_{a}\left(x_{a}^{n-1}\right), \quad \forall a$.
Step 2: Network loading. Assign all trips to the network using all-or-nothing assignment
based on travel times $\left\{t_{a}^{n}\right\}$. This yields a set of link flows $\left\{x_{a}^{n}\right\}$.
Step 3: Stopping rule. If $n=N$, go to step 4. Otherwise set $n=n+1$ and go to step 1 .
Step 4: Averaging. Set $x_{a}^{*}=\frac{1}{4} \sum_{i=0}^{3} x_{a}^{N-i} \quad \forall a$ and stop. ( $\left\{x_{a}^{*}\right\}$ are the final link flows.)
Table 1.2 shows the results of using this algorithm on the example shown in Figure 1.2.

Table 1.2: Capacity Restraint Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2

| Iteration | Algorithm Step | Link 1 | Link 2 | Link 3 |
| :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | Initialization | $t_{1}^{0}=10$ | $t_{2}^{0}=20$ | $t_{3}^{0}=25$ |
|  |  | $x_{1}^{0}=10$ | $x_{2}^{0}=0$ | $x_{3}^{0}=0$ |
| 1 | Update | $t_{1}^{1}=947$ | $t_{2}^{1}=20$ | $t_{3}^{1}=25$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{1}=0$ | $x_{2}^{1}=10$ | $x_{3}^{1}=0$ |
| 2 | Update | $t_{1}^{2}=10$ | $t_{2}^{2}=137$ | $t_{3}^{2}=25$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{2}=10$ | $x_{2}^{2}=0$ | $x_{3}^{2}=0$ |
| 3 | Update | $t_{1}^{3}=947$ | $t_{2}^{3}=20$ | $t_{3}^{3}=25$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{3}=0$ | $x_{2}^{3}=10$ | $x_{3}^{3}=0$ |
|  | Average | $x_{1}^{*}=5.0$ | $x_{2}^{*}=5.0$ | $x_{3}^{*}=0$ |
|  |  | $t_{1}^{*}=68.6$ | $t_{2}^{*}=27.3$ | $t_{3}^{*}=25$ |

As shown in Table 1.2, the capacity restraint method does not necessarily converge. In fact in this case it "flip-flops" between links 1 and 2 and link 3 does not get loaded at all.

To remedy this situation, the algorithm can be modified as follows. Instead of using the travel time obtained in the last iteration for the new loading, a combination of the last two travel times obtained is used. This introduces a "smoothing" effect. The steps of the modified capacity restraint algorithm (using weights of 0.75 and 0.25 for the averaging process) are as follows (Sheffi, [51]):

Step 0: Initialization. Perform all-or-nothing assignment based on $t_{a}^{0}=t_{a}(0), \forall a$. Obtain a set of link flows $\left\{x_{a}^{0}\right\}$. Set iteration counter $n=1$.

Step 1: Update. Set $\tau_{a}^{n}=t_{a}\left(x_{a}^{n-1}\right), \forall a$.
Step 2: Smoothing. Set $t_{a}^{n}=0.75 t_{a}^{n-1}+0.25 \tau_{a}^{n}, \forall a$.
Step 3: Network loading. Assign all trips to the network using all-or-nothing assignment based on travel times $\left\{t_{a}^{n}\right\}$. This yields a set of link flows $\left\{x_{a}^{n}\right\}$.

Step 4: Stopping rule. If $n=N$, go to step 5 . Otherwise set $n=n+1$ and go to step 1 .
Step 5: Averaging. Set $x_{a}^{*}=\frac{1}{4} \sum_{i=0}^{3} x_{a}^{N-i} \quad \forall a$ and stop. ( $\left\{x_{a}^{*}\right\}$ are the final link flows.)
The smoothing is accomplished by creating a temporary link-travel-time variable $\tau_{a}^{n}$, which is not used as the travel time for the next iteration (see step 1). Instead it is averaged together with the travel time used in the last iteration, $t_{a}^{n-1}$, to obtain the link travel time
for the current iteration, $t_{a}^{n}$.
The application of this modified capacity restraint algorithm using the network shown in Figure 1.2 is shown in Table 1.3.

Table 1.3: Modified Capacity Restraint Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2

| Iteration | Algorithm Step | Link 1 | Link 2 | Link 3 |
| :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 0 | Initialization | $t_{1}^{0}=10$ | $t_{2}^{0}=20$ | $t_{3}^{0}=25$ |
|  |  | $x_{1}^{0}=10$ | $x_{2}^{0}=0$ | $x_{3}^{0}=0$ |
| 1 | Update | $\tau_{1}^{1}=947.5$ | $\tau_{2}^{1}=20$ | $\tau_{3}^{1}=25$ |
|  | Smoothing | $t_{1}^{1}=244.4$ | $t_{2}^{1}=20$ | $t_{3}^{1}=25$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{1}=0$ | $x_{2}^{1}=10$ | $x_{3}^{1}=0$ |
| 2 | Update | $\tau_{1}^{2}=10$ | $\tau_{2}^{2}=137.2$ | $\tau_{3}^{2}=25$ |
|  | Smoothing | $t_{1}^{2}=185.8$ | $t_{2}^{2}=49.3$ | $t_{3}^{2}=25$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{2}=0$ | $x_{2}^{2}=0$ | $x_{3}^{2}=10$ |
| 3 | Update | $\tau_{1}^{3}=10$ | $\tau_{2}^{3}=20$ | $\tau_{3}^{3}=488$ |
|  | Smoothing | $t_{1}^{3}=141.8$ | $t_{2}^{3}=42.0$ | $t_{3}^{3}=140.7$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{3}=0$ | $x_{2}^{3}=10$ | $x_{3}^{3}=0$ |
| 4 | Update | $\tau_{1}^{4}=10$ | $\tau_{2}^{4}=137.2$ | $\tau_{3}^{4}=25$ |
|  | Smoothing | $t_{1}^{4}=108.9$ | $t_{2}^{4}=65.8$ | $t_{3}^{4}=111.8$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{4}=0$ | $x_{2}^{4}=10$ | $x_{3}^{4}=0$ |
| 5 | Update | $\tau_{1}^{5}=10$ | $\tau_{2}^{5}=137.2$ | $\tau_{3}^{5}=25$ |
|  | Smoothing | $t_{1}^{5}=84.2$ | $t_{2}^{5}=83.6$ | $t_{3}^{5}=90.1$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{5}=0$ | $x_{2}^{5}=10$ | $x_{3}^{5}=0$ |
| 6 | Update | $\tau_{1}^{6}=10$ | $\tau_{2}^{6}=137.2$ | $\tau_{3}^{6}=25$ |
|  | Smoothing | $t_{1}^{6}=65.6$ | $t_{2}^{6}=97.2$ | $t_{3}^{6}=73.8$ |
|  | Loading | $x_{1}^{6}=10$ | $x_{2}^{6}=0$ | $x_{3}^{6}=0$ |
| 3 | Average | $x_{1}^{*}=2.5$ | $x_{2}^{*}=5.0$ | $x_{3}^{*}=2.5$ |
|  |  | $t_{1}^{*}=13.7$ | $t_{2}^{*}=27.3$ | $t_{3}^{*}=26.8$ |

### 1.3.4 Equilibrium assignment

As described in the following section it is possible to formulate the assignment problem as a mathematical program, the solution of which provides the user equilibrium flow pattern on the road network. This is the method that was used in the 1985 PWV Transportation Study (and subsequent studies).

### 1.4 The Assignment Problem as a Mathematical Program

Beckmann et al. [4], (cited by Sheffi [51]), developed the following transformation which enabled the user equilibrium problem to be solved as a nonlinear programming problem. The equilibrium assignment problem is to find the link flows, $\mathbf{x}$, that will satisfy the user equilibrium criterion when all the origin-destination entries, $\mathbf{q}$, have been appropriately assigned. This link-flow pattern can be obtained by solving the following mathematical program (Sheffi, [51]):

$$
\min z(x)=\sum_{a} \int_{0}^{x_{a}} t_{a}(\omega) d \omega
$$

subject to

$$
\begin{array}{cll} 
& \sum_{k} f_{k}^{r s}=q_{r s} & \forall r, s \\
& f_{k}^{r s} \geq 0 & \forall k, r, s \\
\text { and } & x_{a}=\sum_{r} \sum_{s} \sum_{k} f_{k}^{r s} \delta_{a, k}^{r s}
\end{array}
$$

where

```
\(x_{a}=\) flow on arc \(a ; \mathbf{x}=\left(\ldots, x_{a}, \ldots.\right)\)
\(t_{a}=\) travel time on arc \(a ; \mathbf{t}=\left(\ldots, t_{a}, \ldots\right)\)
\(f_{k}^{r s}=\) flow on path \(k\) connecting O-D pair \(r-s ; \mathbf{f}^{r s}=\left(\ldots, f_{k}^{r s}, \ldots.\right)\)
\(q_{r s}=\) trip rate between origin \(r\) and destination \(s\)
\(\delta_{a, k}^{r s}=\) indicator variable; \(\delta_{a, k}^{r s}\left\{\begin{array}{l}=1 \text { if link } a \text { is on path } k \text { between O-D pair } r s \\ =0 \text { otherwise }\end{array}\right.\)
```

In this formulation, the objective function is the sum of the integrals of the link performance functions. This function does not have any intuitive economic or behavioural interpretation. It should be viewed strictly as a mathematical construct that is utilized to solve equilibrium problems.

The first set of constraints represents a set of flow conservation constraints. These constraints state that the flow on all paths connecting each O-D pair has to equal the O-D trip rate. This means that all O-D trips have to be assigned to the network. The second set of constraints are non-negativity conditions and are required to ensure that the solution of the problem will be physically meaningful.

The objective function above is formulated in terms of link flows while the flow conservation constraints are expressed in terms of path flows. The third set of constraints are definitional incidence relationships which bring the network structure into the formulation.

It has been proved that this converges to a unique solution (see Sheffi, [51], pp. 63-69).
Sheffi [51] provides the following simple example showing the solution of an equilibrium
assignment on a two-link network as shown in Figure 1.3.

Link 2

(a) Two-link network

(b) The performance functions and the equilibrium solution

Figure 1.3: Equilibrium Example
The network shown in Figure 1.3 has two paths (which are also links), leading from the origin, O, to the destination, D. The volume-delay curves for the two links are given by:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{1}=2+x_{1} \\
& t_{2}=1+2 x_{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

The O-D flow, $q$, is 5 units of flow, that is,

$$
x_{1}+x_{2}=5
$$

The equilibrium condition for this example can be expressed as

$$
t_{1} \leq t_{2} \text { if } x_{1}>0 \text { and } t_{1} \geq t_{2} \text { if } x_{2}>0
$$

In this example it can be verified by inspection that both paths will be used at equilibrium and that the last equation can therefore be written more simply (given that $x_{1}>0$ and $x_{2}>0$ ) as

$$
t_{1}=t_{2}
$$

The equilibrium problem then, is to solve four equations (the two volume-delay curves, the flow conservation condition $\left(x_{1}+x_{2}=5\right)$, and the user-equilibrium condition $\left(t_{1}=t_{2}\right)$, in four unknowns: $x_{1}, x_{2}, t_{1}$, and $t_{2}$. The solution to this set of equations is

$$
\begin{aligned}
x_{1} & =3 \text { flow units } \\
x_{2} & =2 \text { flow units } \\
t_{1} & =t_{2}=5 \text { time units }
\end{aligned}
$$

When the problem is formulated as a minimization program, the result is the following:

$$
\min \mathrm{z}(\mathbf{x})=\int_{0}^{x_{1}}(2+\omega) d \omega+\int_{0}^{x_{2}}(1+2 \omega) d \omega
$$

subject to

$$
\begin{aligned}
& x_{1}+x_{2}=5 \\
& x_{1}, x_{2} \geq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

To set the problem up as a simple one-dimensional unconstrained minimization, $x_{2}=5-x_{1}$ can be substituted into the objective function and into the remaining (nonnegativity) constraints to get the problem

$$
\min \mathrm{z}(\mathbf{x})=\int_{0}^{x_{1}}(2+\omega) d \omega+\int_{0}^{5-x_{1}}(1+2 \omega) d \omega
$$

subject to

$$
x_{1}=0 \text { and } 5-x_{1}=0
$$

To solve this program, the constraints can be relaxed and the objective function can be minimized as in an unconstrained program. If the solution satisfies the constraints, it is valid for the constrained program as well. Carrying out the integration and collecting similar terms, the objective function becomes

$$
z\left(x_{1}\right)=1.5 x_{1}^{2}-9 x_{1}+30
$$

This function attains its minimum at $x_{1}^{*}=3$, where $\frac{d z\left(x_{1}\right)}{d x_{1}}=0$. This solution satisfies the two constraints ( $x_{1}=0$ and $5-x_{1}=0$ ) and is therefore a minimum of the constrained program as well. The original flow conservation constraint guarantees that $x_{2}^{*}=2$ and indeed, the solution of the mathematical program is identical to the solution of the equilibrium equations. (Sheffi, [51])

As shown above, the flow pattern that minimizes the user-equilibrium equivalent program is, a user-equilibrium solution. This program includes a convex (non-linear) objective function and a linear constraint set. The convex combinations method (Frank-Wolfe) method is
a suitable method to solve this problem. Using this method, a series of all-or-nothing assignments are combined with the results from the previous step until a stopping criterion is reached (see Sheffi, [51], pp. 117-119). The choice of an appropriate stopping criterion is discussed in Chapter 5 of this document.

The following algorithm describes the process to find a user equilibrium flow pattern using the Frank-Wolfe method:

Step 0: Initialization. Perform an all-or-nothing assignment based on $t_{a}=t_{a}(0)$, a. This yields $\left\{x_{a}^{1}\right\}$. Set iteration counter $n=1$.

Step 1: Update. Set $t_{a}^{n}=t_{a}\left(x_{a}^{n}\right), \forall a$.
Step 2: Direction finding. Perform an all-or-nothing assignment based on $\left\{t_{a}^{n}\right\}$. This yields a set of (auxiliary) flows $\left\{y_{a}^{n}\right\}$.

Step 3: Line search. Find $a_{n}$ that solves

$$
\min _{0 \leq a \leq 1} \sum_{a} \int_{0}^{x_{a}^{n}+a\left(y_{a}^{n}-x_{a}^{n}\right)} t_{a}(\omega) d \omega
$$

Step 4: Move. Set $x_{a}^{n+1}=x_{a}^{n}+a_{n}\left(y_{a}^{n}-x_{a}^{n}\right), \quad \forall a$.
Step 5: Convergence test. If a convergence criterion is met, stop (the current solution, $x_{a}^{n+1}$, is the set of equilibrium link flows); otherwise set $n=n+1$ and go to step 1 .

The issue of an appropriate convergence criterion will be discussed in Chapter 4.
The result of applying the Frank-Wolfe (convex combinations) algorithm to the three link network shown in Figure 1.2 is shown in Table 1.4.

The results in Table 1.4 show that that the convergence towards equilibrium is much better than those of the heuristic methods shown earlier. After five iterations the flows are close to equilibrium with the travel times being almost equal. As shown in Table 1.4, flow is taken away from the congested paths and assigned to less congested paths during each iteration. This process equalizes the travel times among all the paths and moves the system towards equilibrium. The marginal contribution of each successive iteration to the reduction in the value of the objective function decreases with each iteration. (Sheffi, [51])

### 1.5 Braess' Paradox

In 1968 Braess [9], [10] presented an example of an equilibrium assignment problem that produces an apparently paradoxical result. In this example, the addition of a new link to the network results in an increase in the total travel time on the network, instead of the decrease that would be intuitively expected. This phenomenon has become known as Braess' Paradox and is discussed below.

Figure 1.4 shows a simple network including one O-D pair that is connected by four links and

Table 1.4: Frank-Wolfe Algorithm Applied to the Network in Figure 1.2

| Iteration | Algorithm <br> Step | Link 1 | Link 2 | Link 3 | Objective <br> Function | Step <br> Size |
| :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | Initialization | $t_{1}^{0}=10.0$ | $t_{2}^{0}=20.0$ | $t_{3}^{0}=25.0$ |  |  |
| $x_{1}^{0}=10.00$ | $x_{2}^{0}=0.00$ | $x_{3}^{0}=0.00$ |  |  |  |  |
| 1 | Update | $t_{1}^{1}=947.5$ | $t_{2}^{1}=20.0$ | $t_{3}^{1}=25.0$ | 1975.00 |  |
|  | Direction | $y_{1}^{1}=0$ | $y_{2}^{1}=10$ | $y_{3}^{1}=0$ |  | 0.596 |
|  | Move | $x_{1}^{2}=4.04$ | $x_{2}^{2}=5.96$ | $x_{3}^{2}=0$ |  |  |
| 2 | Update | $t_{1}^{2}=35.0$ | $t_{2}^{2}=35.0$ | $t_{3}^{2}=25.0$ | 197.00 |  |
|  | Direction | $y_{1}^{2}=0$ | $y_{2}^{2}=0$ | $y_{3}^{2}=10$ |  | 0.161 |
|  | Move | $x_{1}^{3}=3.39$ | $x_{2}^{3}=5.00$ | $x_{3}^{3}=1.61$ |  |  |
| 3 | Update | $t_{1}^{3}=22.3$ | $t_{2}^{3}=27.3$ | $t_{3}^{3}=25.3$ | 189.98 |  |
|  | Direction | $y_{1}^{3}=10$ | $y_{2}^{3}=0$ | $y_{3}^{3}=0$ |  | 0.035 |
|  | Move | $x_{1}^{4}=3.62$ | $x_{2}^{4}=4.83$ | $x_{3}^{4}=1.55$ |  |  |
| 4 | Update | $t_{1}^{4}=26.1$ | $t_{2}^{4}=26.3$ | $t_{3}^{4}=25.3$ | 189.44 |  |
|  | Direction | $y_{1}^{4}=0$ | $y_{2}^{4}=0$ | $y_{3}^{4}=10$ |  | 0.020 |
|  | Move | $x_{1}^{5}=3.54$ | $x_{2}^{5}=4.73$ | $x_{3}^{5}=1.72$ |  |  |
| 5 | Update | $t_{1}^{5}=24.8$ | $t_{2}^{5}=25.8$ | $t_{3}^{5}=25.4$ | 189.33 |  |
|  | Direction | $y_{1}^{5}=10$ | $y_{2}^{5}=0$ | $y_{3}^{5}=0$ |  | 0.007 |
|  | Move | $x_{1}^{6}=3.59$ | $x_{2}^{6}=4.70$ | $x_{3}^{6}=1.71$ |  |  |
|  | Update | $t_{1}^{6}=25.6$ | $t_{2}^{6}=25.7$ | $t_{3}^{6}=25.4$ | 189.33 |  |

two paths. The figure shows the two paths (numbered 1 and 2) and the link performance functions for the four links. Assume that six units of flow travel between O and D (ie q=6). The user equilibrium flow pattern for this network can be solved by inspection (due to the travel time symmetry of the two paths). It is obvious that half of the flow would use each path and that the solution would be:

$$
f_{1}=f_{2}=3 \text { flow units }
$$

or, in terms of link flows,

$$
x_{1}=x_{2}=x_{3}=x_{4}=3 \text { flow units. }
$$

The associated link travel times are:

$$
t_{1}=53, t_{2}=53, t_{3}=30, t_{4}=30 \text { time units }
$$

and the path times are

$$
c_{1}=c_{2}=83 \text { time units, satisfying the user equilibrium criterion. }
$$

The total travel time on the network is 498 (flow-time) units.
Figure 1.5 shows the network expanded to include a new link connecting the two intermediate nodes. The figure shows this added (fifth) link, the performance function for this link, and the new path (number 3) resulting from the addition of the link.

The old UE flow pattern is no longer an equilibrium solution since,


## Path Definitions

Link Performance Data

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{1}\left(x_{1}\right)=50+x_{1} \\
& t_{2}\left(x_{2}\right)=50+x_{2} \\
& t_{3}\left(x_{3}\right)=10 x_{3} \\
& t_{4}\left(x_{4}\right)=10 x_{4}
\end{aligned}
$$



Figure 1.4: Intial Braess' Network with Equilibrium Flows
$x_{1}=3, x_{2}=3, x_{3}=3, x_{4}=3, x_{5}=0$ flow units


Added link: $t_{5}=10+x_{5}$

## Added path:



Figure 1.5: Braess' Network with Additional Link and New Solution
with path travel times being

$$
c_{1}=83, c_{2}=83, c_{3}=70 \text { time units. }
$$

The travel time on the unused path (path 3) is lower than the travel times on the two used paths so this is not an equilibrium solution. Figure 1.5 shows a possible sequence of assignment of flow units that would result in an equilibrium solution. The equilibrium flow pattern for the new network is given by the solution

$$
x_{1}=2, x_{2}=2, x_{3}=4, x_{4}=4, x_{5}=2 \text { flow units }
$$

with path flows

$$
f_{1}=f_{2}=f_{3}=2 \text { flow units }
$$

and path travel times

$$
c_{1}=c_{2}=c_{3}=92 \text { time units. }
$$

It is important to note that the total travel time on the network in now 552 (flow-time) units compared to the 498 (flow-time) units before the fifth link was added. Therefore, the addition of the link has resulted in the travel time of each traveller increasing from 83 to 92 time units and the total travel time increasing from 498 (flow-time) units to 552 (flow-time) units. The addition of the new link has therefore made the situation worse. This apparently counter-intuitive result is known as Braess' Paradox.

It should be noted that the user equilibrium objective function (see Chapter 2) did in fact decrease, from 399 before the link addition to 388 after the link addition.

Sheffi [51] explains the paradox by pointing out that in user equilibrium the individual choice of route is carried out with no consideration of the effect of this action on other network users.

Figures 1.4 and 1.5 show the three paths that traffic can follow in the augmented network.
If one considers the paths shown in Figures 1.4 and 1.5, then it is obvious that, due to symmetry, the flows on paths 1 and 2 will be equal at equilibrium.

In the case of the original network, if the total flow is $Q$, then the flows on all the links will be $0.5 Q$.

In the case of the augmented network, if the flow on link 5 is $P$ (i.e. on path 3 ), then the flows on the various links are as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\text { Link1 } & =0.5 Q-0.5 P \\
\operatorname{Link} 2 & =0.5 Q-0.5 P \\
\operatorname{Link} 3 & =0.5 Q+0.5 P \\
\text { Link } 4 & =0.5 Q+0.5 P
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\operatorname{Link} 5=P
$$

Then,
Time on link $1=50+0.5 Q-0.5 P$
Time on link $4=10(0.5 Q+0.5 P)$
Time on link $5=10+P$
Time on path $1=$ time on path 2

$$
=50+0.5 Q-0.5 P+5 Q+5 P
$$

Time on path $3=2(5 Q+5 P)+10+P$

$$
=10+10 Q+11 P
$$

At equilibrium, the times on all the paths are equal, therefore

$$
\begin{gathered}
50+5.5 Q+4.5 P=10+10 Q+11 P \\
40-4.5 Q=6.5 P \\
P=\frac{80}{13}-\frac{9}{13} Q
\end{gathered}
$$

If, as in the example shown in the figures, $Q=6$, then $P=\frac{80}{13}-\frac{54}{13}=2$.
The above numerical analysis did not form part of Braess' paper and has been added by the author.

## Chapter 2

## LITERATURE REVIEW

References in Chapter 1 to Braess' Paradox in the literature and will not be repeated here.

### 2.1 Game Theory and Equilibria

### 2.1.1 Nash equilibrium

A number of authors have pointed out that the equilibrium assignment is an example of a Nash equilibrium, e.g. Dafermos and Sparrow [21] as cited by Steinberg and Zangwill [54]. The Nash equilibrium (named after John Nash who proposed it) is part of game theory. Game theory is an approach to the study of human behaviour involving a number of disciplines such as mathematics and economics. The formal conception of game theory as part of economic theory was done by von Neumann and Morgenstern in their 1944 book, Theory of Games and Economic Behavior [61].

A strategic game can be defined as consisting of [44]:

- A set of players
- For each player, a set of actions (sometimes called strategies)
- For each player, a payoff function that gives the player's payoff to each list of the players' actions.

It is assumed that in a strategic game:

- Each player chooses the action that is best for him, given his beliefs about the other players' actions.
- Every player's belief about the other player's actions is correct.

Definition 4.1: A Nash equilibrium of a strategic game is an action profile (list of actions, one for each player) with the property that no player can increase his payoff by choosing a different action, given that the other players' actions remain fixed.

John Nash introduced his concept of equilibrium in 1950 and the "Nash Equilibrium" has probably become the most widely used "solution concept" in game theory [42]. A strategic game may have no Nash equilibrium, may have a single Nash equilibrium, or may have many Nash equilibria [44].

Although the concept is generally referred to as the "Nash Equilibrium", it in fact goes as far back as 1838 and Cournot [18] (cited by [29]). Therefore it is also sometimes referred to as a "Cournot-Nash equilibrium".

Cournot's equilibrium model is an economic model which deals with a noncooperative oligopoly where firms choose output levels independently. He assumed that each firm acts independently and tries to maximize its profit. According to Jaquier [35] it was the first, and is probably still the most widely used model of this type.

The following are some exampless of Cournot and Nash equilibria that illustrate the concepts: The following example of a Cournot equilibrium is based on Jaquier [35] where there are two firms F1 and F2 in a noncooperative duopoly. The question is, what strategy should F1 use to decide on its output level? The answer depends on what firm F1 believes about firm F2's behaviour. If firm F1 believes that F2 will sell $q_{2}$ it can then determine the output $q_{1}$ that will maximize its profit. If $q$ is the total output that would maximize the profit of a monopoly, then

$$
q_{1}=q-q_{2}
$$

It is assumed that the following functions apply:
Cost function of each of the two firms: $C=0.28 q$
(in order to simply the example, it is assumed that there are no fixed costs)
Market demand function: $q=1000-1000 p$
Market price function: $p=1-0.001 q$
According to Cournot's equilibrium model, the decision on F1's output level then depends F1's estimate of what F2's output will be.

If F1 estimates that F2 will produce 200 units of the product. Then to calculate the optimum output for F1 one can use the following "best-response function" or "reaction function":

$$
q 1=360-0.5 q 2
$$

where 360 is the optimum quantity in the case of a monopoly.
Therefore $q 1=260$ will be the output which maximizes F1's profit.

Note: 360 is the optimal output in the case of a monopoly (only one firm in this market).
The best response function can be derived as follows:
The profit for F1 is the total income minus the total cost of producing $q_{1}$ items out of the total production of $q$ items.

Total cost $=0.28 q_{1}$
Total income $=\left[1-0.001\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right)\right] q_{1}$

$$
=q_{1}-0.001 q_{1}^{2}-0.001 q_{1} q_{2}
$$

Therefore profit $=q_{1}-0.001 q_{1}^{2}-0.001 q_{1} q_{2}-0.28 q_{1}$

$$
=0.72 q_{1}-0.001 q_{1}^{2}-0.001 q_{1} q_{2}
$$

Differentiating with respect to $q_{1}$ and setting equal to zero to obtain the maximum gives
$0.72-0.002 q_{1}-0.001 q_{2}=0$
or
$q 1=360-0.5 q 2$
This situation is summarized in the following table.
Table 2.1: Summary of Output and Profit of F1 and F2

| Firms | Market Price | Output | Revenue | Cost | Profit |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| F1 | 0.54 | 260 | 140.4 | 72.8 | 67.6 |
| F2 | 0.54 | 200 | 108.0 | 56.0 | 52.0 |
| Industry | 0.54 | 460 | 248.4 | 128.8 | 119.6 |

The Cournet equilibrium occurs when $q 1=q 2$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& q_{1}=360-0.5 q_{2}, \text { and } \\
& q_{2}=360-0.5 q_{1} \\
& q_{1}=360-0.5\left(360-0.5 q_{1}\right) \\
& q_{1}=360-180+0.25 q_{1} \\
& q_{1}-0.25 q_{1}=180 \\
& 0.75 q_{1}=180 \\
& q_{1}=q_{2}=240
\end{aligned}
$$

One of the classic examples in game theory is the Prisoners' Dilemma. The description of this problem that is given below is based on McCain [42].

Al and Bob are two burglars who caught near the scene of a burglary. Each is given the "third degree" separately by the police. They each have to choose whether or not to confess and implicate the other. If neither of them confess, then both them will be sentenced to one year in prison on a charge of carrying a concealed weapon. If each of them confesses and implicates the other then both of them will go to prison for 10 years. However, if one should confess and implicate the other, and the other burglar does not confess, the one who has confessed will be allowed to go free and the other one will be sentenced to 20 years on the maximum charge.

The strategies in this game are "confess" or "do not confess". The payoffs (actually penalties) are the sentences to be served. It is possible to show all of this compactly in a "payoff table" of a type that is pretty standard in game theory. The payoff table for the Prisoners' Dilemma is shown in Figure 2.1.

The table shown in Figure 2.1 is read as follows: Each of the prisoners chooses one of two strategies. Al chooses a column and Bob chooses a row. The two numbers in each of the cells show the results for the two prisoners when the corresponding pair of strategies is chosen. The number to the left of the comma shows the payoff to the person who chooses the rows (Bob) and the number to the right of the comma gives the payoff to the person who chooses the columns (Al). Therefore should they both confess, they both get 10 years in prison, But if Al confesses while Bob does not then Bob gets 20 years while Al goes free.


Figure 2.1: Payoff Table For Prisoners' Dilemma

The questions is what strategies are "rational" if they both want to minimize the time that they will spend in prison? Al's reasoning may be as follows: "There are two possibilities: Bob can confess or Bob can remain silent. Suppose Bob confesses. I will then get 20 years if I don't confess, or 10 years if I do confess, therefore in that case it would be best to confess. However, if Bob doesn't confess, and neither do I, I will get one year, but should

I confess I will go free. Either way, it is better if I confess. Therefore, I will confess."
Bob, however, will presumably reason in the same way. Therefore they both confess and both go to prison for 10 years. Yet, if they had both acted "irrationally" by keeping quiet, they could have both spent only one year in prison.

What has happened in this situation is that the two prisoners have fallen into something called a "dominant strategy equilibrium" [42].

Definition 4.2: Dominant Strategy: Let an individual player in a game evaluate separately each of the strategy combinations he may face, and for each combination choose from his own strategies the one that gives the best payoff. If the same strategy is chosen for each of the different combinations of strategies the player might face, then that strategy is called a "dominant strategy" for that player in that game.

Definition 4.3: Dominant Strategy Equilibrium: If, in a game, each player has a dominant strategy, and each player plays the dominant strategy, then that combination of (dominant) strategies and the corresponding payoffs are said to constitute the dominant strategy equilibrium for that game.

McCain [42] states that the Prisoners' Dilemma problem is powerful since it can be related to a number of interactions in the modern world where individually rational actions result in persons being worse off in terms of their own self-interested purposes. He provides the following examples: arms races, road congestion, pollution, the depletion of fisheries and the over-exploitation of some subsurface water resources. The Prisoners' Dilemma is a Nash Equilibrium where the prisoners' make less than optimum choices.

The following example has a single Nash equilibrium. Consider, the game shown in Figure 2.2 [44].

## Player 2



Figure 2.2: Example of Strategic Game

The table shown in Figure 2.2 shows the payoffs to the two players as follows:
The top row of the table shows the payoffs when Player 1 chooses $T$ (depending on the choice of Player 2). If Player 2 chooses L, then both players have a payoff of 2 (shown in
the top left corner of the table). If Player 2 chooses R, then Player 1 has a payoff of 0 and Player 2 has a payoff of 3 (top right corner of the table). Similar comments apply to the bottom half of the table where Player 1 chooses B.

There are four action profiles $(T, L),(T, R),(B, L)$ and $(B, R)$ and each can be examined in turn to check whether it is a Nash equilibrium.
( $\mathbf{T}, \mathbf{L}$ ): By choosing B rather T , player 1 obtains a payoff of 3 rather than 2, given player 2 's action. Thus (T,L) is not a Nash equilibrium. [Player 2 can also increase his payoff (from 2 to 3 ) by choosing R rather than L .]
( $\mathbf{T}, \mathbf{R}$ ): By choosing B rather than $T$, player 1 obtains a payoff of 1 rather than 0 , given player 2's action. Thus ( $\mathrm{T}, \mathrm{R}$ ) is not a Nash equilibrium.
( $\mathbf{B}, \mathbf{L}$ ): By choosing R rather than L , player 2 obtains a payoff of 1 rather than 0 , given player 1's action. Thus (B,L) is not a Nash equilibrium.
( $\mathbf{B}, \mathbf{R}$ ): Neither player can increase his payoff by choosing an action different from his current one. Thus this action profile is a Nash equilibrium.

This game therefore has a unique Nash equilibrium, (B,R). In this equilibrium both players are worse off than they are in action profile (T,L). They would like to achieve (T,L) but their individual incentives point them to $(\mathrm{B}, \mathrm{R})[44]$.

McCain [42] provides the following example where there are multiple Nash equilibria.
There are two radio stations (WIRD and KOOL) that have to choose the format for their broadcasts. They can choose between three possible formats: Country-Western (CW), Industrial Music (IM) or all-news (AN). The audiences for these three formats are 50, 30 and 20 per cent respectively. If both choose the same format then they will split the audience for that format equally. If they choose different formats then each will get the total audience for that format. In this case the payoffs are proportional to the audience shares. The audience shares are shown in Table 2.3

Scrutinizing Table 2.3 shows that there are two Nash equilibria, the upper cell in the middle column and the middle row in the left-hand column. In both of these cases one station chooses CW and gets a 50 per cent market share, while the other chooses IM and gets 30 per cent of the market share. It does not matter which station chooses which format. In this example there is no dominant strategy equilibrium.

It may appear as it makes little difference which station chooses which format, since

- the total payoff is the same in both cases, i.e. 80
- both are efficient as there is no larger payoff than 80 .

However, the multiplication of equilibria creates a danger. There is the danger that both stations will choose the more profitable CW format. This will result in them splitting the

|  |  | KOOL |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | IM | AN |  |
| WIRD | IM | 30,50 | 15,15 | 30,20 |
|  | CW | 25,25 | 50,30 | 50,20 |
|  | AN | 20,50 | 20,30 | 10,10 |

Figure 2.3: Payoff Table with Multiple Nash Equilibria
market and each getting only 25 per cent of the market. In fact there is an even greater danger that both stations might assume that the other station will choose CW and then choose IM. This will once again split the market, leaving both stations with only 15 per cent of the market. A game of this type raises a "coordination problem". How do the two stations coordinate their choices so as to avoid the mutually inferior result of splitting the market? Games such as this are also sometimes called coordination games.

The examples given so far all refer to games in which there are only two players. McCain [42] provides an example with many participants. This example deals with the choice of transportation mode (car or bus) by a large number of identical commuters. The situation is that as more car commuters drive their cars to work, congestion increases and it takes longer to get to work and the payoffs are lower for both car and bus commuters.

Figure 2.4 shows this. In this figure the proportion of commuters who use cars is shown on the horizontal axis (from 0 to 1). The vertical axis shows the payoffs for the commuters. The upper (red) line shows the payoffs for the car commuters. As expected it decreases as the proportion of car commuters increases. The lower (blue) line shows the payoffs for the bus commuters.

In this case the payoff for car users is higher than the payoff for bus users regardless of the proportion of commuters travelling by car. Therefore commuting by car is the dominant strategy, and in a dominant strategy equilibrium all commuters will drive to work in their cars. The result is that all the commuters will have negative payoffs, whereas, if they all used buses, they would all have positive payoffs. Therefore if all the commuters choose their mode of transportation with self-interested rationality, they will all choose the strategy that


Figure 2.4: Payoff to Commuters (A)
makes them individually better off, but all are worse off as a result.
McCain [42] points out that this is an extension of the Prisoners' Dilemma. This is because there is a dominant strategy equilibrium which makes everyone worse off. McCain also states that it is probably not a very "realistic" model of the choice of transportation mode since some people do use the buses. He then proposes the model shown in Figure 2.5 as being more realistic.

In Figure 2.5 the buses are slowed somewhat by congestion but not as much as the cars. Therefore the payoff to the bus users decreases at a slower rate than the payoffs to those using cars. When the proportion of people using cars reaches $q$ the payoff to the bus commuters overtakes the payoff to the car commuters. For proportions of commuters greater than $q$ the payoff to those using their cars is worse than for those travelling by bus.

There is no longer a dominant strategy equilibrium. However, there is a Nash equilibrium when a fraction $q$ of the commuters drive cars. That it is a Nash equilibrium ca be seen, since starting at $q$, if a single bus commuter shifts to using a car, he moves into the region to the right of $q$ where car commuters are worse off. On the other hand, starting from $q$, should one car user change to using a bus that will move him into the region to the left of $q$ where the bus users are worse off. No one can improve their situation by changing mode. McCain refers to this example of being an instance of "the tragedy of the commons" ${ }^{1}$.

[^0]

Figure 2.5: Payoff to Commuters (B)

The roads are a common resource that are available to all car and bus users. However, people using cars make more intensive use of this common resource causing the resource to be degraded (congested). The people using cars gain a private advantage by choosing to make more intensive use of the common resource, at least while the resource is relatively undegraded. The "tragedy" results from the fact this intensive use leads to the degradation of the resource until everybody is worse off.

McCain describes the classical example as presented by Lloyd [41] where reference is made to common pastures, on which theoretically, each of the farmers will increase the size of their herd until the pasture is overgrazed and everyone is worse off.

Hollander and Prashker [33] present a number of examples from transport literature where concepts from non-cooperative game theory have been incorporated into various models. These include examples such as choice of mode, the choice of using a road segment or not, choice of departure time, and choice of size of car.

Fisk [26] as cited by Hollander and Prashker [33] mentioned that the user equilibrium principle that was introduced by Wardrop [62] is an example of a game. The reason for this is that it satisfies the conditions of a Nash equilibrium where no driver can reduce his/her travel time by changing their choice of path. This may result in Braess' paradox with the travel times being worse after the addition of a link to the network.

### 2.2 Other Braess' Networks

There are other examples of networks that exhibit Braess' paradox properties. Some examples of these are included below.

### 2.2.1 Murchland

Murchland [43] provides a modified example using a similar network to that of Braess but with different travel-time flow relationships (volume delay functions). His added link has a travel-time flow relationship of $t_{p q}=0$, i.e. it is an uncongesting link (the travel time does not vary with traffic flow using it). This results in all the traffic using the new link. This example is shown in Figure 2.6.


| Travel Time <br> Function | Before |  | After |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Flow | Time | Flow | Time |
| $t_{o p}=x_{o p} * 23 / 3$ | 3 | 23 | 6 | 46 |
| $t_{q r}=x_{o p} * 23 / 3$ | 3 | 23 | 6 | 46 |
| $t_{o q}=46$ | 3 | 23 | 0 | 46 |
| $t_{p r}=46$ | 3 | 23 | 0 | 46 |
| $t_{p q}=0$ | - | - | 6 | 46 |

Figure 2.6: Murchland's Modified Braess Example
In this case the travel times before the addition of link $p q$ is 69 on both routes. After the addition of the link, the travel times are 92 on all three routes. Therefore in this case, the addition of a link with zero travel time increases all travel times by one third.

Although not providing an example, Murchland claims that it would be possible to construct a similar example with a sliding scale agricultural subsidy. In this case each producer is better off if he produces more, but the scale operates in such a way that minimum production
by all would actually give each the greatest profit.
Murchland also states the following: "It seems to me that the importance of Braess' paradox for practical networks will only become apparent when sufficiently accurate congested traffic assignment calculations become available and the phenomenon emerges, or fails to emerge, during systematic searches for optimal link additions."

### 2.2.2 LeBlanc

LeBlanc [40] also produced a modified version of Braess' network and this is shown in Figure 2.7.

Originally the total travel time on each of the two routes is 338.4 time units and the total travel time on the network is 2030.4 time units. After the addition of arc 5 , the travel time on the three possible routes is 367.4 time units with the total travel time on the network being 2204.4 time units.


| Travel Time <br> Function | Before |  | After |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Flow | Time | Flow | Time |
| $A_{1}\left(x_{1}\right)=40+0.5\left(x_{1}\right)^{4}$ | 3 | 80.5 | 4 | 168.0 |
| $A_{2}\left(x_{2}\right)=185+0.9\left(x_{2}\right)^{4}$ | 3 | 257.9 | 2 | 199.4 |
| $A_{3}\left(x_{3}\right)=40+0.5\left(x_{3}\right)^{4}$ | 3 | 80.5 | 4 | 168.0 |
| $A_{4}\left(x_{4}\right)=185+0.9\left(x_{4}\right)^{4}$ | 3 | 257.9 | 2 | 199.4 |
| $A_{5}\left(x_{5}\right)=15.4+\left(x_{5}\right)^{4}$ | - | - | 2 | 31.4 |

Figure 2.7: LeBlanc's Modified Braess Example
Although [40] does not mention how the equilibrium problem was solved, it can be done using the same method that was used for the Braess' example in the previous chapter.

If the total flow on the network is $Q$ and $P$ is the flow on the new link, then

Flow on arc $1=$ Flow on arc 3

$$
=0.5 Q+0.5 P
$$

Flow on arc $2=$ Flow on $\operatorname{arc} 4$

$$
=0.5 Q-0.5 P
$$

Flow on $\operatorname{arc} 5=\mathrm{P}$
Time on arc $1=$ Time on arc 3

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =40+0.5(0.5 Q+0.5 P)^{4} \\
& =40+0.03125 Q^{4}+0.125 Q^{3} P+0.1875 Q^{2} P^{2}+0.125 Q P^{3}+0.03125 P^{4}
\end{aligned}
$$

Time on arc $2=$ Time on arc 4

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =185+0.9(0.5 Q-0.5 P)^{4} \\
& =185+0.05625 Q^{4}-0.225 Q^{3} P+0.3375 Q^{2} P^{2}-0.225 Q P^{3}+0.05625 P^{4}
\end{aligned}
$$

Time on $\operatorname{arc} 5=15.4+P^{4}$
At equilibrium, the total time on arcs 1,5 and 3 equals the total time on arcs 2 and 3 , or

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 95.4+1.0625 P^{4}+0.25 P^{3} Q+0.375 P^{2} Q^{2}+0.25 P Q^{3}+0.0625 Q^{4} \\
= & 225+0.0875 P^{4}-0.1 P^{3} Q+0.525 P^{2} Q^{2}-0.1 P Q^{3}+0.0875 Q^{4}
\end{aligned}
$$

or

$$
0=-129.6+0.975 P^{4}+0.35 P^{3} Q-0.155 P^{2} Q^{2}+0.35 P Q^{3}+0.025 Q^{4}
$$

If $Q=6$ the this equation becomes

$$
0=-162+0.975 P^{4}+2.15 P^{3}-5.4 P^{2}+75.6 P
$$

$P=2$ is the only meaningful solution to this equation (the other solutions being -6 and two imaginary numbers).

### 2.2.3 Fisk

Fisk [24] presented two examples of traffic paradoxes. The first is based on the network shown in Figure 2.8.

For this network the cost functions are:

$$
S_{a b}=f_{a b} ; S_{b c}=f_{b c} ; S_{a c}=f_{a c}+90
$$

where $f$ is the flow on the link. The initial flows between the nodes are:

$$
g_{a b}=1 ; g_{b c}=100 ; g_{a c}=20
$$

Let $x$ and $y$ be respectively the flows on paths ( $a b c$ ) and ( $a c$ ), then the travel times on the


Figure 2.8: Fisk's Three-Link Network
links are as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_{a b} & =1+x \\
u_{b c} & =100+x \\
u_{a c} & =90+y
\end{aligned}
$$

At equilibrium

$$
u_{a c}=u_{a b}+u_{b c}
$$

or, $\quad 90+y=1+x+100+x$

$$
=101+2 x
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
x+y=20 \\
x, y \geq 0
\end{gathered}
$$

Solving for $x$ and $y$, gives $x=3, y=17$,
and the total travel time on the network is 12444 .
If $g_{a b}$ is now increased from 1 to 4 and the calculations are repeated,
then $x^{\prime}=2$ and $y^{\prime}=18$. The total travel time on the network is 12384 . This means that increasing the demand $g_{a b}$ by 3 has resulted in a decrease in the total travel time on the network by 60 units.

Fisk provides a second example that has two modes (cars and transit) using the network. The network is shown in Figure 2.9.

In the case of a two-mode model, the transit cost for link $a, t_{a}$, is calculated as a function of the car cost. This is because the speed of the transit vehicles (unless they have a separate right-of-way) is dependent on the speed of the cars. Fisk uses the following relationship:

$$
t_{a}=S_{a}\left(f_{a}\right)+p_{a}
$$

where $p_{a}$ is a flow independent penalty term for link $a$. The flow $f_{a}$ is that resulting


Figure 2.9: Network for Two-Mode Equilibrium Example
from a user equilibrium assignment of the set $\left(g_{i}\right)$ on the network plus a constant term incorporating the contribution of transit traffic.
$P_{i}$ designates the set of paths between origin-destination (O-D) pair $i$. In Fisk's example she set

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P_{i}=(d a b e), \text { i.e. there is one path for O-D pair } i \text { going from } d \text { to } a \text { to } b \text { to } e \\
& P_{j}=(a b c),(a c), \text { i.e. there are two paths between O-D pair } j \text { from } a \text { to } c \\
& P_{k}=(b c)
\end{aligned}
$$

and the transit path between O-D pair $i$ is

$$
T_{i}=(d b c e)
$$

The transit cost between O-D pair $i$ is given by

$$
v_{i}=S_{d b}+S_{b c}+S_{c e}+\text { constant }
$$

The car travel time between a pair of nodes is $u_{i}$. If $g_{i}$ is increased to $g_{i}^{\prime}$, then to attain equilibrium some cars between a and c will divert from $(a b c)$ to (ac) since the travel time will have increased on ( $a b$ ).

Then at the new equilibrium $S_{b c}^{\prime}<S_{b c}$ while $S_{d b}^{\prime}=S_{d b}$ and $S_{c e}^{\prime}=S_{c e}$. Thus $v_{i}^{\prime}<v_{i}$ and $u_{i}^{\prime}>u_{i}$. In other words, an increase in cars trips and car travel time for O-D pair $i$ has resulted in a reduced transit cost for O-D pair $i$.

Fisk states that the corollary of this is that a reduction in the number of cars may lead to an increase in the transit cost.

### 2.2.4 Fisk and Pallottino

Fisk and Pallottino [25] used a triangular network as shown in Figure 2.8 and provide examples where increasing the travel cost or reducing the capacity of a link in the network results in a decrease in the total travel time on the network. They also provide two examples that occurred on the modelled network for the city of Winnipeg showing that Braess' paradox can occur in real-world networks.

These examples differed from most of the others that are presented in the literature in that they were from a larger network and that BPR (Bureau of Public Roads) curves were used to represent the link delay functions. These are realistic forms of flow delay equations and are commonly used in assignment models. Unfortunately the paper does not report what stopping criterion was used to stop the assignment algorithm (see Chapter 5).

### 2.2.5 Steinberg and Stone

Steinberg and Stone [53] presented a slightly more complex network that exhibits Braess' paradox depending on the link performance function on one of the links. (The authors mention that it was brought to their attention after their paper had been accepted for publication that a similar paradox had been presented by Frank [32]). The authors show that increasing the congestion effect along a route can result in the abandonment of a different route.

Figure 2.10 shows the network and the four possible routes between the origin and destination.

Figure 2.11 shows the cost functions on the different arcs. Arc $e_{32}$ has a cost of $\theta f+2$ where $\theta$ is a parameter such that $\theta \geq 0$. If one increases the parameter $\theta$, then the congestion is increased on route $R_{3}$ only.

When $\theta$ is less than $2(0<\theta<2)$, all four routes have positive flows at equilibrium. These four flows and the associated user costs (or travel times) are shown in Table 2.2. Since the flows are all greater than zero, the user costs are all identical. By symmetry, $R_{1}$ and $R_{2}$ have the same flow, but the flows along $R_{3}$ and $R_{4}$ are different.

It can be seen from Table 2.2 that the flow on $R_{4}$ is decreasing in $\theta$ and vanishes at $\theta=2$. For $\theta \geq 2$ the user cost along $R_{4}$ is greater than along the other routes and therefore $R_{4}$ attracts no trips. The flows and user costs for $\theta \geq 2$ are shown in Table 2.3.


Figure 2.10: Network and routes


6

Figure 2.11: The network with cost functions and demand

Table 2.2: Flows and user costs for $0<\theta<2$

| Route | $R_{1}$ | $R_{2}$ | $R_{3}$ | $R_{4}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Flow | $\frac{38 \theta+42}{11 \theta+37}$ | $\frac{38 \theta+42}{11 \theta+37}$ | $\frac{118}{11 \theta+37}$ | $\frac{20-10 \theta}{11 \theta+37}$ |
| User cost | $\frac{292 \theta+714}{11 \theta+37}$ | $\frac{292 \theta+714}{11 \theta+37}$ | $\frac{292 \theta+714}{11 \theta+37}$ | $\frac{292 \theta+714}{11 \theta+37}$ |

### 2.3 Other Traffic Paradoxes

### 2.3.1 Smith

Smith [52] showed that for certain network configurations, the total travel costs could be decreased by increasing travel cost locally at a congested intersection. This situation may be

Table 2.3: Flows and user costs for $\theta \geq 2$

| Route | $R_{1}$ | $R_{2}$ | $R_{3}$ | $R_{4}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Flow | $\frac{6 \theta+14}{2 \theta+9}$ | $\frac{6 \theta+14}{2 \theta+9}$ | $\frac{26}{2 \theta+9}$ | 0 |
| User cost | $\frac{54 \theta+178}{2 \theta+9}$ | $\frac{54 \theta+178}{2 \theta+9}$ | $\frac{54 \theta+178}{2 \theta+9}$ | $\frac{64 \theta+158}{2 \theta+9}$ |

explained by the increased local costs forcing the motorists towards the system equilibrium.

### 2.3.2 Cohen and Kelly

Cohen and Kelly [16] presented an example where a Braess type paradox occurs in a queuing network. The before and after networks are shown in Figure 2.12. The networks contain two kinds of servers, FCFS and IS. FCFS denotes a single-server queue with a first-come-firstserved queue discipline. Service times are assumed to be independent exponential random variables with mean $1 / \phi$ time units, where $\phi>0$ is fixed throughout. If individuals arrive at a stationary FCFS queue in a Poisson stream with a mean of $x$ individuals per unit of time, where $x<\phi$, the mean time in the queue of an individual is $1 /(\phi-x)$.

IS denotes an infinite-server queue at which an individual is delayed by some random amount of time, the average of which is independent of the number of individuals awaiting service. In the initial network, there is an average delay of 2 units in the two IS queues.

The augmented queuing network shown in the figure differs from the initial network by having an IS queue with a mean delay of 1 time unit added to it.

Cohen and Kelly prove the following theorem showing that for certain parameter values, if individuals choose a route from entry to exit so as to minimize their average transit time, given the choice of other individuals, then at equilibrium the mean transit time in the augmented network is strictly larger than the mean transit time in the initial network.

Theorem 4.1. let $2 \lambda$ denote the total traffic departing from node A and assume $2 \lambda>$ $\phi-1>\lambda>0$. Then the mean transit time in the initial network is strictly larger than the mean transit time in the initial network is strictly less than 3 time units, while the mean transit time in the augmented network equals 3 time units.


Figure 2.12: Initial and Augmented Queuing Networks

### 2.3.3 Sheffi

Sheffi [51] presents an example of a paradox in a stochastic user equilibrium (SUE) model. The other models described in this document are deterministic in that it assumed that there is perfect knowledge allowing travellers to always select the path with the shortest travel time or least cost. This assumption is relaxed in stochastic models where a random component is included in the traveller's perception of travel time.

The networks are shown in Figure 2.13 with(a) showing the original network and (b) the augmented network. Each link of the original network has an actual (measured) travel time of 1 time unit. There are two paths between the origin and the destination, each with a measured travel time of 2 time units. The addition of the centre link with measured travel time of 0.1 time units in (b) provides one additional (longer) path from the origin to the destination.

However, due to its stochastic nature the model will assign some trips to the longer path and the total system travel time will therefore increase. For example in Figure 2.13, the new average travel time will be between 2.0 and 2.1 units of time per traveller, compared with 2.0 units before the introduction of the new link.

Therefore, in this example, the total travel time increased after the network was seemingly improved. If the users of the system were interviewed, however, they would all have reported


Figure 2.13: Networks for Paradox Example for a Stochastic Equilibrium model
an improvement in the travel time. Thus the travel time as travellers perceive it did decrease even though the total measured travel time increased as a result of the improvement.

### 2.3.4 Downs-Thomson

Arnott et al. [2] describe what has been called the Downs-Thomson paradox [22], [56]. This is as follows.

Suppose there is a roadway along a route which is served also by rail. If travel costs by road rise with the number of drivers, while rail costs are independent of ridership; then at equilibrium, just that number of travellers will drive to raise travel costs by road to equal costs by rail. If road capacity is now expanded, users will shift to the road until it as congested as before.

If the railway has to balance its budget, the loss of revenue will force it to increase fares and cut service, inducing more passengers to switch, so that travel costs on both modes end up higher than before the road expansion.

### 2.3.5 Arnott, De Palma and Lindsey

Arnott et al. [2] provide an example where they consider a Y-shaped highway corridor with one bottleneck on each arm and a third bottleneck downstream. Two groups of commuters use this corridor, each passing through one of the upstream bottlenecks and then the downstream bottleneck. They show that expanding the capacity of one of the upstream bottlenecks can raise travel costs because reduced congestion upstream is more than offset by increased congestion downstream.

This is the principle followed in ramp-metering where the traffic entering a freeway from an on-ramp is restricted so as to reduce the congestion on the freeway and also the total delay in the system.

### 2.3.6 Chen and Hsueh

Chen and Hsueh [13] describe a discrete-time dynamic user-optimal departure time/route choice model. In this model, travellers' departure times are not fixed, but chosen so as to minimize their travel times. They provide a couple of simple examples to demonstrate the model including one using a similar network to that of Braess where Braess' paradox is shown to occur.

### 2.3.7 Bean, Kelly and Taylor

Bean et al. [3] cite the following authors that describe paradoxes similar to the Braess' paradox:

It has been shown that paradoxes similar to Braess'paradox can occur in, for example, mechanical and electrical networks (Cohen and Horowitz [15]), water-supply networks (Calvert and Keady [11]) and queueing networks under fixed (Cohen and Kelly [16], see Figure 2.12 and the accompanying description) and dynamic (Calvert et al. [12]) routing schemes. Also Whitt [63] discusses an example where the efficiency of a waiting room decreases as the waiting capacity is increased.

Bean et al. show that a Braess' paradox can occur in a loss network. Loss networks are used to model multi-resource access problems where requests for access that cannot be fully met are denied and lost. The classical example is the circuit-switched telephone network. The authors provide two examples. One for a network operating under fixed routing and the second with a network in which alternative routing is allowed.

### 2.3.8 Braess' paradox in computer networks

Although the majority of the work described in this dissertation refers to road networks, Braess' paradox can occur in other networks such as computer networks. A considerable amount of work has been published on the paradox in computer metworks, e.g. Kameda et al. [27]. Much of the work described by Roughgarden in his book on Selfish Routing [50] deals with computer networks.

### 2.3.9 Chen

Chen [14] investigated the mechanical analogue of Braess' paradox as proposed by Cohen and Horowitz [15]. This is shown in Figure 2.14. In part (a) of Figure 2.14 the system


Figure 2.14: Mechanical Analogue of Braess' Paradox
consists of two springs in series, $P-A$ and $B-Q$, that are connected by a string between $A$ and $B$. There are also two "safety" strings between $P$ and $B$ and between $A$ and $Q$. A weight with a mass of $M$ is suspended from $Q$.

The question is, what happens to the position of the weight with mass $M$, if the string A-B is cut? Cohen and Horowitz showed that for certain combinations of strength of springs, length of strings and mass of weight, the weight will rise instead of dropping as could be expected. This can be explained by the fact that initially the springs are acting in series, but act in parallel after the string is cut.

Cohen and Horowitz carried our a number of experiments and claimed that the weight rises as soon as the string $A-B$ is cut. Chen, however, proved that the weight will initially drop before rising. This drop may be for a very short period that may be difficult to observe in practice.

### 2.4 Predicting the Occurrence of Braess' Paradox

In real world networks, it is generally not possible to predict whether adding a new link will results in Braess' paradox or not. LeBlanc [40] said the following in this regard: "When dealing with a network with many origins and destinations, it is not clear whether adding an arc will increase or decrease the congestion at equilibrium."

Steinberg and Zangwill [54] produced a theorem showing that, under what they term "rea-
sonable assumptions", Braess' paradox is as likely to occur as not. Whether this is always the case in real world networks will be tested later in this dissertation. It is also unclear whether it will be applicable (or tractable) in a real world situation where a number of road improvements may be implemented in a single year and where an improvement will probably be used by routes connecting many origin-destination pairs and there are thousands of O-D pairs to be considered.

Frank [32], [31] analysed Braess' original networks and developed a series of theorems which give the necessary and sufficient conditions for the existence of all different types of Braess' flows.

Steinberg and Zangwill [54] analysed an arbitrary network and showed that adding a link will increase costs if the ratio of the determinants of two large matrices satisfy certain conditions. However, Dafermos and Nagurney [20] point out that these conditions cannot be checked a priori in a computationally efficient way.

Dafermos and Nagurney [19] also produced formulae that could be used to determine, under certain conditions, the change in traveller's costs on every O-D pair induced by the addition of a new path. These can be used to determine whether Braess' paradox occurs in the network. This requires what Dafermos and Nagurney term as "lengthy calculations". This can be seen from the fact that for a network not to exhibit Braess' paradox, the ratio of the determinants of two matrices must be non-positive. Parts of these matrices consist of the sub-matrices $A$ and $B$, where:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A \text { is a } K \text { by } Q \text { matrix } \\
& B \text { is a } Z \text { by } Q \text { matrix } \\
& K \text { is the number of links in the network } \\
& Q \text { is the number of paths, and } \\
& Z \text { is the number of O-D pairs }
\end{aligned}
$$

These parameters will lead to very large matrices in real-world networks where there are hundreds (possibly thousands) of zones and thousands of links. As an example, the latest regional model for the province of Gauteng has 899 zones or 808201 O-D pairs, and there are bigger models in existence. Determining all the used paths in a real-world network will be a major task. It is therefore thought that this methodology is not practical for real-world examples.

### 2.4.1 Pas and Principio

Pas and Principio [45] analysed the classical Braess' Paradox network as shown in Figure 2.15 with a total demand for travel from origin $o$ to destination $r$ of $Q$ and the travel time functions for the different links are as shown in Figure 2.15.


$$
\begin{aligned}
t_{o p} & =\beta_{1} f_{o p} \\
t_{q r} & =\beta_{1} f_{q r} \\
t_{o q} & =\alpha_{1}+\beta_{2} f_{o q} \\
t_{p r} & =\alpha_{1}+\beta_{2} f_{p r} \\
t_{p q} & =\alpha_{2}+\beta_{2} f_{p q}
\end{aligned}
$$

(a) Four-link network
(b) Five-link network

Figure 2.15: Classical Braess' Networks

Their analysis resulted in the following inequality for the values of $Q$ where Braess' paradox will occur:

$$
\frac{2\left(\alpha_{1}-\alpha_{2}\right)}{3 \beta_{1}+\beta_{2}}<Q<\frac{2\left(\alpha_{1}-\alpha_{2}\right)}{\beta_{1}-\beta_{2}}
$$

The above inequality therefore implies that there are values of demand, $Q$, where the demand is too low for for Braess' paradox to occur and also where the demand is too high for Braess' paradox to occur. That is, Braess' paradox will not occur when congestion levels are too low or too high. Using the values of $\alpha$ and $\beta$ given in Figures 1.4 and 1.5 results in the range $2.58<Q<8.89$ where Braess' paradox will occur.

Pas and Principio provide a figure which gives a graphical representation of how the flow on the different routes in the classical Braess' network vary as the demand $Q$ varies. This Figure is reproduced as Figure 2.16. There is an apparent error in the figure in [45] with the start of the range where Braess' paradox occurs shown as 3.64 instead of 2.58. This has been corrected in Figure 2.16.

Pas and Principio also cite an example of a network presented by Arnott and Small [1] where the time functions on the links of the network shown in Figure 2.15 are the following:

$$
\begin{aligned}
t_{o p} & =0.01 \times f_{o p} \\
t_{q r} & =0.01 \times f_{q r} \\
t_{o q} & =15 \\
t_{p r} & =15
\end{aligned}
$$



Figure 2.16: Route flows as a function of demand - Braess' example

$$
t_{p q}=7.5
$$

In this case the range where Braess' paradox occurs is $500<Q<1500$ (Arnott and Small used a value of $Q=1000$ in their example).

The figure showing the flows on the different routes in this case is reproduced as Figure 2.17.

It is interesting to note that in both the Braess' example and Arnott and Small's example, there is no flow on the new link once the demand reaches the upper limit of the range where Braess' paradox occurs.

Similar analysis to those shown in Figures 2.16 and 2.17 will be presented in Chapter 5 of this dissertation.

### 2.4.2 Valiant and Roughgarden

Valiant and Roughgarden [59] describe how a number of recent papers have studied strategies that will allocate additional capacity to a network without causing Braess' paradox to occur. They then raise the question about the prevalence of Braess' paradox. If it is a rare occurrence in what they term "selfish routing" networks, the the strategies would probably be superfluous for real-world networks. However, if it is a widespread phenomenon, then the problem of adding capacity to a network should be treated with care. They use the term "selfish routing" to describe the situation in the equilibrium assignment where each motorist is interested only in minimizing his own travel time.

This problem is the basis of their paper and they summarize the problem in the following


Figure 2.17: Route flows as a function of demand - Arnott and Small's example
question:
Is Braess' paradox a "pathological" example, or a pervasive phenomenon in selfish routing networks.

Working with a model of random networks they prove the following:

- With high probability as $n \rightarrow \infty$ there is a choice of traffic rate such that the Braess ratio of a random network is strictly greater than 1 .
- There is a constant $\rho>1$ such that, with high probability as $n \rightarrow \infty$, there is a choice of traffic rate such that the Braess ratio of a random network is at least $\rho$.

Where:
The Braess ratio of a network is the largest factor by which the removal of one or more links can improve the travel time at an equilibrium flow.
"With high probability" means with probability tending to 1 as $n \rightarrow \infty$
$n$ is the number of nodes (or vertices as Valiant and Roughgarden term them) in the random network.

The large random networks that Valiant and Roughgarden worked with had links that had random linear delay functions, a single source node, and a single sink node.

By proving the statements listed above, Valiant and Roughgarden showed that with for the random networks that they defined, Braess' paradox is a widespread phenomenon.

They applicability of Valiant and Roughgarden's to real-world road networks is unclear since:

- For road networks the volume delay functions are not linear.
- Valiant and Roughgarden used only a single origin-destination pair for their trips. It is possible that in a real-world road network, while a certain link or set of links may exhibit Braess' paradox for trips between one origin-destination pair this may be outweighed by the benefits of the link or links for trips between other O-D pairs and also using the same links.

The question of the prevalence of Braess' paradox in real-world road networks will be addressed in Section 5.1.

Roughgarden also published a book entitled "Selfish Routing and the Price of Anarchy" [50]. This book provides an extensive bibliography on the subject of selfish routing including Braess' paradox.

### 2.5 Eliminating Braess' Paradox

Fisk [24] said that "sensitivity tests should be performed on a network before policies designed to reduce congestion are implemented, since such policies are usually aimed at reducing origin to destination and total travel costs."

LeBlanc [40] proposed a solution to the network design problem that takes Braess' paradox into account. The network design problem refers to selecting the optimal set of proposed improvements to the network taking budget constraints into account. In other words, the authorities often have a number of road projects that they would like to construct but budget constraints will not permit them all to be built. The problem is then to select that set of the projects that will provide the optimum benefit using the funds available.

LeBlanc's solution made use of a branch and bound algorithm. In order to avoid Braess' paradox, LeBlanc used user equilibrium (UE) and system optimal (SO) rules to define the lower and upper bounds. This is based on the fact that for the same network, the UE assignment has a total travel time greater than or equal to the total travel time from the SO traffic assignment. In addition, a network with new links results in a smaller SO total travel time. However, as pointed out by Zeng and Mouskos [64] the method rapidly becomes intractable as the number of variables increases and is therefore only applicable for very small networks.

Foulds [30] presented a heuristic algorithm to eliminate those arcs which show Braess' paradox from a network. This procedure is iterative in that it repeats the following sequence of steps:

First a traffic assignment process is used to find user equilibrium flows. These flows are then used to calculate the arc costs that will be experienced at equilibrium. That is the arc flows for each arc are substituted into the volume delay (link flow) expression. These arc costs are temporarily assumed constant. A branch and bound routine is then used to find the optimal set S , of arcs to eliminate so as to minimize the total user cost. It is assumed that the arc costs are likely to be realistic estimates of those that are likely to be actually experienced. The traffic assignment process is then repeated with the arcs in $S$ permanently deleted. The cycle of traffic assignment and branch and bound is repeated until either no further arcs are eliminated or congestion fails to continue to decrease at which point the procedure is terminated.

The present author considers it incorrect to eliminate a set of arcs at one time. An arc that initially exhibits Braess' paradox may no longer do so after one of the other arcs has been eliminated. This is due to the change in flows that will occur after the removal of one arc and which will affect the flows on some of the other routes.

### 2.5.1 User Optimal vs System Optimal

As noted in Section 2.2, the following two types of equilibrium are possible in a traffic network:

- User equilibrium, where the journey times in all routes used are equal and less than those which would be experienced by a single vehicle on any unused route.
- System optimal, where the average journey time over all routes is a minimum.

In a normal road network, user equilibrium applies since travellers will attempt to minimize their travel times even though this may have a negative impact on other users of the system, whereas system optimal requires cooperation between travellers.

Kelly [36] said the following with regard to attempting to force drivers towards the system optimal situation:

Traffic dependent tolls are sufficient to force the system to an equilibrium which minimizes average network delay: the tolls charge drivers for the delays they cause to others. The study of tolls has long been a topic of central importance in economics, and it is interesting to note that Pigou [46] used a simple two-link traffic network to illustrate that taxation could 'create an "artificial" situation superior to the "natural" one'. (We note in passing that developments in electronics now make feasible the practical application of both route guidance and road pricing [60].

## Chapter 3

## DESCRIPTION OF THE MODELS USED IN ANALYSIS

Two different models were used to test large networks for the effects of Braess' Paradox. Both of these models were developed by the PWV Consortium for the then Transvaal Provincial Administration: Roads Branch. In Gauteng this organisation has now been replaced by the Gauteng Department of Public Transport, Roads and Works (Gautrans). The PWV Consortium was made up of five consulting engineering firms and one firm of town and regional planners. The name PWV refers to the Pretoria-Witwatersrand-Vereeniging area of the old Transvaal Province and included most of the present province of Gauteng. In addition, other adjacent areas such as Brits, Witbank and Sasolburg were included in the modelled area. Brief descriptions of the two models are provided below.

### 3.1 1985 PWV Update Model

The first PWV model was developed in the mid 1970s with 1975 as the base year. This model was updated in the 1980s with 1985 as the base year. This model had the years 2000 , 2010 and 2025 as target years for which forecasts were made. This model consisted of 626 zones of which 36 were external zones. External zones represent the traffic entering and leaving the study area where roads cross the boundary of the study area. Further details of the model can be found in [47].

As part of the study a construction programme of the road improvements needed each year up until 2000 was drawn up. These recommended road improvements took the form of either new roads or the construction of additional lanes on existing roads. In total 186 road sections were recommended for construction between 1988 and 2000. The philosophy followed in recommending improvements to the network was that construction should take place to relieve congestion on roads when the operating conditions reached a level of service of D. The concept of level of service will be discussed at the end of this chapter.

Since a detailed construction programme had been drawn up it was possible to construct a modelled road network for each of the years between 1988 and 2000. Trip matrices for each of these years were obtained by interpolating between the matrices for 1985 and 2000. This enabled 13 different network scenarios to be tested for the effects of Braess' Paradox. In this testing all the roads that had been added from 1988 onwards were tested for Braess' Paradox for each year between 1988 and 2000.

### 3.2 The Vectura Study

The Vectura (or PWV Public Transport Study) had 1991 as its base year and as its name implies, greater emphasis was placed on public transport. This model had forecasts for the years 2000 and 2010. The model contained 668 zones of which 35 were external zones. There were the following two reasons for the increase in the number of zones:

- A number of zones to the north-west of Pretoria were subdivided due to the development that was taking place in the area.
- The study area was expanded to include the area around Carletonville which had been included in the province of Gauteng.

In addition to the updated land use information that was included in the model, a new set of volume-delay curves was used in the model. These curves were validated by means of travel time surveys and showed an improvement in the representation of increased travel time due to congestion on the roads. Further details of the model can be found in [48] and [49].

In an exercise carried out on behalf of Gautrans, an investigation was done into which were the critical roads that should be constructed by the years 2000 and 2010. A different philosophy was followed in that road improvements were only included in order to bring relief to roads experiencing level of service F. This provided two further sets of road improvements that could be tested for Braess' Paradox using a different model.

### 3.3 Level of Service

The concept of level of service uses qualitative measures that characterize the operational conditions within a traffic stream and their perception by motorists and passengers. The descriptions of individual levels of service characterize these conditions in terms of such factors as speed and travel time, freedom to manoeuvre, traffic interruptions, and comfort and convenience.

Six levels of service are defined for each type of facility making up the road network. They are given letter designations, from A to F, with level of service (LOS) A representing the
best operating conditions and LOS F the worst. Each level of service represents a range of operating conditions.

The volume of traffic that can be served under the stop-and-go conditions of LOS F is generally accepted as being lower than possible at LOS E; consequently, the flow at level of service E is the value that corresponds to the maximum flow rate, or capacity, of the facility. For most design or planning purposes, however, levels of service D or C are usually used since they ensure a more acceptable quality of service to the road users.

As mentioned above, six levels of service are defined for each facility type. As an example, the following are descriptions of the different levels of service on freeways (from [58].

- LOS A describes primarily free-flow operations. Average operating speeds at the free-flow speed generally prevail. Vehicles are almost completely unimpeded in their ability to manoeuvre within the traffic stream. The average vehicle spacing affords the motorist with a high level of physical and psychological comfort.
- LOS B also represents reasonably free flow, and speeds at the free-flow speed are generally maintained. The ability to manoeuvre within the traffic stream is only slightly restricted, and the general level of physical and psychological comfort provided to drivers is still high.
- LOS C provides for flow with speeds still at or near the free-flow speed of the freeway. Freedom to manoeuvre within the traffic stream is notably restricted at LOS C, and lane changes require more vigilance on the part of the driver. The driver now experiences a noticeable increase in tension because of the additional vigilance required for safe operation.
- LOS D is the level at which speeds begin to decline slightly with increasing flows. Freedom to manoeuvre within the traffic stream is more noticeably limited, and the driver experiences reduced physical and psychological comfort levels.
- LOS E, at its lower boundary, describes operation at capacity. Operations in this level are volatile, because there are virtually no usable gaps in the traffic stream. Manoeuvrability within the traffic stream is extremely limited, and the level of physical and psychological comfort afforded the driver is extremely poor.
- LOS F describes breakdowns in vehicular flow. Such conditions generally exist within queues forming behind breakdown points.


## Chapter 4

## THE IMPORTANCE OF USING APPROPRIATE STOPPING CRITERIA IN THE EQUILIBRIUM ASSIGNMENT

### 4.1 The equilibrium assignment problem

As mentioned earlier, Beckmann et al. [4] showed that the equilibrium assignment problem could be transformed into an equivalent optimisation problem. This can be solved using the Franke-Wolfe algorithm to combine the results of successive all-or-nothing assignments in an iterative manner. Each all-or-nothing assignment uses the link travel times obtained using the link volumes resulting from the previous iteration of the process.

It has been proved that that this process converges to a unique solution (see Sheffi, [51], pp. 63-69). Since it is an iterative procedure, the question is how many iterations need to be performed? This question was addressed by Boyce et al. [8], Bloy [6], [7] and Blaschuk and Hunt [5].

### 4.2 Stopping Criteria for the Equilibrium Assignment Problem

Evans [23] proved that the addition of the all-or-nothing auxiliary assignment always leads to an improved solution. He also showed that provided enough iterations are performed, the Frank-Wolfe procedure converges to the equilibrium solution. However, the successive improvements become smaller with each iteration and it may take a very large number of iterations to reach convergence in a real-world network.

Thomas [55] lists the following three basic types of stopping rules:

- Those that look at the differences between estimates of quantities, usually link flows or costs, derived in successive iterations and, on the basis of the differences, decide whether or not continuation of the process is likely to bring about significant changes.
- Those which measure the agreement between the latest assumed link costs and assigned flows and the assumed cost/flow relationships.
- Those that consider the potential improvement that may result from continuing with more iterations.

Sheffi [51] has the following to say concerning convergence and the number of iterations required:

In solving the UE program over a large network, each iteration involves a significant computational cost, due primarily to the effort required to calculate the shortest paths. It is important then, that, a good answer is achieved after a relatively small number of iterations.

In practice, this is not a major problem for two reasons. First, the convergence pattern of the convex combinations algorithm is such that the first few iterations are the most "cost effective." In other words, the flow pattern after only a few iterations is not very far from equilibrium. Second, the convergence criteria used in practice are not very stringent and thus convergence can be achieved after only a small number of iterations. This is because the accuracy of the input data does not warrant the effort needed to obtain an extremely accurate equilibrium flow pattern.

Sheffi provides a figure similar to Figure 4.1 that shows the convergence rate for three levels of congestion on what he calls a "medium-sized" network.

He continues by saying: In actual applications, only four to six iterations are usually sufficient to find the equilibrium flow pattern over large urban networks. This number reflects common practice in terms of trade-offs among analytical accuracy, data limitations, and budget, given typical congestion levels.

Results obtained when plotting the results obtained using the Gautrans model appear to support Sheffi's statements. Figure 4.2 shows the value of the objective function of the optimization problem plotted against the number of iterations. (This is the objective function used in expressing the equilibrium assignment problem as a mathematical program - see Section 2.4).

Probably the most popular transportation modelling program in the world, EMME/2, (approximately 2000 licences in 73 countries worldwide) provides the following three stopping criteria with defaults [34]:


Figure 4.1: Rate of Convergence Depending on Level of Congestion - Sheffi [51]


Figure 4.2: Objective Function vs Number of Iterations: Gautrans Model

- Maximum number of iterations $($ default $=15)$.
- The admissible value, in percentage, for the relative gap (default $=0.50$ ). The relative gap is an estimate of the difference between the current assignment and a perfect equilibrium assignment, in which all paths used for a given O-D pair would have exactly the same time. It is computed using the best lower bound and the current value of the objective function.
- The admissible value, in minutes, for the normalized gap (default $=0.50$ ). The normalized gap, or trip time difference, is the absolute difference between the mean trip time of the current assignment and the mean minimal trip time. The mean trip time is the average trip time used in the previous iteration while the mean minimal trip time is the average time computed using the shortest paths of the current iteration.

The relative gap decreases strictly from one iteration to the next, whereas the trip time difference does not necessarily have this property. In a perfect equilibrium assignment, both the relative gap and the normalized gap are zero [34].

Boyce et al. [8] investigated the relative gap required in order to produce stable link flows when comparing two scenarios to decide whether a new project should be built or not. They concluded that a relative gap of 0.01 was required to obtain the desired level of stability in the link flows. Their analysis was based on the examination of figures (such as Figure 4.3) showing the difference in link flows for different values of relative gap. As shown in Figure 4.3 , only a limited number of assignments were done with the relative gap varying by a factor of 10 . However, there is no indication of what happens at intermediate values of relative gap, e.g. 0.05.

It should also be remembered that with the increased computing power that is now available, the cost of extra iterations is much lower than it was in 1985 when Sheffi wrote his book.

This author [6], [7] proposed that there could be two possible stopping criteria, depending on for what purpose the results of the assignments are to be used. (Blaschuk and Hunt [5] made a similar proposal). They are the following:

- The link volumes are to be used in the geometric and/or pavement design of a road. In this case the degree of convergence does not have to be too stringent since a small difference in the assigned volumes will not affect the number of lanes required on the road or the pavement design.
- A decision has to be made concerning the financial benefit of a new road or a number of proposed new roads have to be ranked according to their economic benefits. These are usually calculated based on construction costs and the benefits brought about by the reduction in total travel times and distances resulting from the inclusion of the new roads in the network. It is more important to have a greater degree of convergence


Figure 4.3: Link Flow Differences vs Relative Gap (Boyce et al [8])
in this case because the effect of a small difference in volumes can be quite large when the volumes are near capacity (see Figure 1.1).

### 4.3 Investigation into the Effect of Different Stopping Criteria (Bloy [6], [7])

In investigating the effect of using different stopping criteria on the results of user equilibrium assignments use was made of the Gautrans Model (also known as the Vectura Model). The investigation was carried out using the EMME/2 computer software. The macro writing capabilities of this program made it easy to write a program that could test a number of alternatives overnight and over weekends without having to set up each alternative manually.

In order to test the two possible cases mentioned in Section 6.2 above, two investigations were carried out. These were the following:

- A proposed 2000 network had been developed as part of a previous study. This network included those roads that should have been constructed already in order to relieve congestion on the network. These proposed roads were evaluated by removing them from the network, one at a time, and then doing a trip assignment. A benefitcost ratio for each road was then obtained by calculating the cost of the difference in total travel times and distances that resulted from removing the roads from the
network and the estimated costs of constructing the roads. The proposed roads were then ranked according to their benefit-cost ratios. This ranking was carried out using different stopping criteria to see when these rankings stabilized.
- The trip matrix for the year 2000 was assigned on the 2000 network using different stop criteria. The assigned volumes were compared to screen line counts ${ }^{1}$ that were done in 2000. In addition an analysis was carried out in order to determine how the assigned link volumes obtained with different numbers of iterations and different values of relative gap differed from those for the ultimate equilibrium assignment. Two different models were used in this exercise, the 1985 PWV Model and the existing Gautrans Model. Although both models cover the same area, they are different in that they have different volume delay functions and, as a result different rates of convergence.


### 4.3.1 Effect of number of iterations on the financial evaluation of projects

Boyce et al. [8] in their analysis used relative gaps differing by a factor of 10 ( $10,1,0.1$, etc) and then showed the differences in volumes that were obtained graphically in arriving at their conclusion that a relative gap of 0.01 was required for stability results. The purpose of this part of the study was to use benefit-cost ratios of different projects to have a more quantitative evaluation and to evaluate what happens for intermediate values of relative gap.

A total of 32 different projects were proposed to alleviate the congestion on the provincial road network in Gauteng. The economic value of these projects was evaluated by comparing the total vehicles hours and vehicle kilometres on the network with and without the projects in the network. Benefit-cost ratios for each project were calculated using average values for time and vehicle operating costs and the estimated costs of the projects. The projects were then ranked according to the resulting benefit-cost ratios. This was done for different numbers of iterations and relative gap so as to determine at what point the ranking become stable and/or when they were the same as obtained with the ultimate equilibrium solution. The "ultimate" equilibrium solution was obtained by using a very large number for the number of iterations and very small values of the relative and normalized gaps as stopping criteria.

The results obtained using between 15 and 30 iterations are shown in Table 4.1. Table 4.2 shows the rankings obtained with different values of the relative gap. For reasons of conciseness, the different projects have been assigned numbers from 1 to 32 , and only the top 15 in the rankings are included in the tables.

[^1]Table 4.1: Ranking of Projects for Different Numbers of Iterations

| Rank | $\mathbf{1 5}$ | $\mathbf{1 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 9}$ | $\mathbf{2 0}$ | $\mathbf{2 1}$ | $\mathbf{2 2}$ | $\mathbf{2 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 4}$ | $\mathbf{2 5}$ | $\mathbf{2 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 7}$ | $\mathbf{2 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 9}$ | $\mathbf{3 0}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{1}$ | 12 | 12 | 12 | 25 | 12 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 28 | 28 | 5 | 30 | 30 | 30 | 30 | 30 |
| $\mathbf{2}$ | 7 | 25 | 25 | 12 | 25 | 12 | 12 | 28 | 5 | 5 | 30 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 |
| $\mathbf{3}$ | 25 | 10 | 10 | 7 | 7 | 10 | 28 | 12 | 12 | 25 | 25 | 5 | 32 | 32 | 32 | 32 |
| $\mathbf{4}$ | 10 | 7 | 7 | 28 | 10 | 7 | 7 | 10 | 10 | 30 | 17 | 32 | 5 | 5 | 5 | 5 |
| $\mathbf{5}$ | 28 | 28 | 28 | 10 | 17 | 17 | 10 | 17 | 11 | 12 | 10 | 28 | 7 | 7 | 11 | 17 |
| $\mathbf{6}$ | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 28 | 28 | 17 | 7 | 17 | 10 | 32 | 7 | 28 | 11 | 7 | 11 |
| $\mathbf{7}$ | 23 | 11 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 11 | 22 | 17 | 7 | 11 | 11 | 1 | 17 | 7 |
| $\mathbf{8}$ | 21 | 23 | 11 | 11 | 11 | 21 | 11 | 5 | 25 | 22 | 12 | 22 | 8 | 24 | 10 | 10 |
| $\mathbf{9}$ | 11 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 1 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 32 | 28 | 12 | 12 | 28 | 19 | 28 |
| $\mathbf{1 0}$ | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 11 | 1 | 22 | 1 | 7 | 22 | 21 | 21 | 22 | 28 | 19 |
| $\mathbf{1 1}$ | 31 | 31 | 31 | 31 | 14 | 22 | 22 | 1 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 1 | 1 | 21 | 16 | 16 |
| $\mathbf{1 2}$ | 3 | 14 | 14 | 22 | 16 | 2 | 2 | 23 | 2 | 21 | 21 | 24 | 22 | 23 | 23 | 23 |
| $\mathbf{1 3}$ | 22 | 20 | 16 | 16 | 22 | 14 | 16 | 2 | 7 | 2 | 11 | 23 | 24 | 17 | 1 | 24 |
| $\mathbf{1 4}$ | 2 | 16 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 14 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 2 | 4 | 12 | 22 | 22 |
| $\mathbf{1 5}$ | 14 | 2 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 14 | 3 | 24 | 32 | 18 | 3 | 3 | 23 | 2 | 2 | 2 |

Table 4.2: Ranking of Projects for Different Values of Relative Gap

| Rank | $\mathbf{1 . 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 1 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ | Ult |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{1}$ | 11 | 25 | 7 | 7 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 |
| $\mathbf{2}$ | 25 | 10 | 25 | 17 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 7 |
| $\mathbf{3}$ | 7 | 10 | 7 | 12 | 25 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 |
| $\mathbf{4}$ | 17 | 14 | 11 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 | 21 |
| $\mathbf{5}$ | 6 | 28 | 25 | 28 | 12 | 28 | 28 | 28 | 28 | 28 | 28 | 28 | 28 | 28 | 28 |
| $\mathbf{6}$ | 7 | 21 | 23 | 28 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 |
| $\mathbf{7}$ | 24 | 16 | 28 | 17 | 23 | 12 | 31 | 31 | 31 | 31 | 31 | 31 | 31 | 31 | 31 |
| $\mathbf{8}$ | 14 | 1 | 32 | 31 | 10 | 31 | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 |
| $\mathbf{9}$ | 4 | 13 | 23 | 3 | 31 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 |
| $\mathbf{1 0}$ | 12 | 24 | 12 | 11 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 1 |
| $\mathbf{1 1}$ | 16 | 23 | 31 | 24 | 18 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 3 |
| $\mathbf{1 2}$ | 28 | 21 | 1 | 18 | 1 | 16 | 18 | 11 | 11 | 11 | 11 | 16 | 11 | 11 | 11 |
| $\mathbf{1 3}$ | 1 | 4 | 3 | 26 | 32 | 24 | 11 | 16 | 16 | 16 | 16 | 11 | 16 | 16 | 16 |
| $\mathbf{1 4}$ | 22 | 31 | 14 | 16 | 24 | 11 | 24 | 18 | 24 | 24 | 24 | 24 | 24 | 24 | 24 |
| $\mathbf{1 5}$ | 31 | 18 | 13 | 32 | 11 | 18 | 16 | 24 | 18 | 6 | 6 | 18 | 18 | 18 | 18 |

The results shown in Table 4.1 show that the ranking of the different projects varies widely depending on the number of iterations carried out. An example of this is project number 7 , whose position in the rankings fluctuates considerably. Another example is project 30 , it is ranked first when 26 to 30 iterations are performed, but only appears in the top fifteen after 24 iterations. In fact, when the number of iterations are from 15 to 21 , project 30 is the worst ranked of all the projects, and ends up being ranked 29th when a relative gap of 0.01 is used as the stopping criterion.

Looking at Table 4.2, it can be seen that the rankings obtained using a relative gap of 0.01 are the same as the "ultimate" or final equilibrium assignments. The final equilibrium results were obtained by using a large number of iterations and very small values for the relative and normalized gaps as stopping criteria. For relative gaps of 0.02 and 0.03 , the rankings of some projects ( 1 and 3,11 and 16) alternate in the rankings. As can be seen from Table 4.3 the benefit-cost ratios of these projects are almost identical when small values are used for the relative gap and that therefore these differences are insignificant. With a relative gap of 0.04 the differences in the rankings become more pronounced (project 6 appears in the top 15 and there are more differences further down the rankings.

Table 4.3 shows the Benefit-Cost ratios for the top 15 projects that are obtained when different values are used for the relative gap as the stopping criterion. In Figure 4.4, the benefit-cost ratios for the top 12 projects are shown for when different values of relative gap are used as the stopping criterion. It can be seen that the benefit-cost ratios are fairly stable up to a relative gap of 0.03 , after which they begin to fluctuate. This fluctuation becomes large for relative gap values of greater than 0.1.

Table 4.3: Benefit-Cost Ratios of Projects Using Different Values for Relative Gap as Stopping Criteria

| Final <br> Rank | Proj <br> No. | Ult | $\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 3}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 5}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 6}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 7}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 8}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 1 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 2 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 3 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 4 0}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{0 . 5 0}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1}$ | 25 | 5.83 | 5.90 | 5.98 | 6.15 | 6.09 | 5.93 | 6.30 | 6.10 | 6.09 | 6.36 | 5.69 | 5.44 | 7.48 |
| $\mathbf{2}$ | 7 | 5.39 | 5.42 | 5.44 | 5.50 | 5.60 | 5.47 | 5.70 | 5.55 | 5.64 | 5.60 | 6.43 | 5.91 | 5.13 |
| $\mathbf{3}$ | 17 | 4.65 | 4.66 | 4.65 | 4.78 | 4.65 | 4.46 | 4.59 | 4.40 | 5.30 | 5.06 | 5.69 | 3.22 | 5.41 |
| $\mathbf{4}$ | 21 | 3.94 | 3.91 | 3.90 | 3.95 | 3.97 | 3.93 | 4.09 | 4.16 | 4.04 | 3.86 | 3.94 | 3.87 | 3.06 |
| $\mathbf{5}$ | 28 | 3.90 | 3.77 | 3.77 | 3.77 | 3.65 | 3.73 | 3.72 | 3.48 | 3.60 | 3.82 | 3.62 | 3.58 | 4.49 |
| $\mathbf{6}$ | 23 | 3.52 | 3.50 | 3.53 | 3.56 | 3.59 | 3.48 | 3.60 | 3.50 | 3.55 | 3.65 | 3.51 | 3.38 | 2.95 |
| $\mathbf{7}$ | 31 | 3.22 | 3.20 | 3.18 | 3.22 | 3.21 | 3.23 | 3.26 | 3.27 | 3.24 | 3.28 | 3.11 | 2.55 | 3.61 |
| $\mathbf{8}$ | 12 | 3.10 | 3.11 | 3.17 | 3.15 | 3.16 | 3.09 | 3.25 | 3.12 | 3.20 | 3.29 | 3.87 | 4.90 | 4.10 |
| $\mathbf{9}$ | 10 | 2.88 | 2.83 | 2.76 | 2.85 | 3.15 | 2.81 | 2.75 | 2.69 | 2.75 | 3.09 | 3.25 | 0.37 | 4.35 |
| $\mathbf{1 0}$ | 1 | 2.53 | 2.55 | 2.43 | 2.48 | 2.49 | 2.27 | 2.50 | 2.37 | 2.64 | 2.74 | 1.78 | 0.73 | 2.98 |
| $\mathbf{1 1}$ | 3 | 2.46 | 2.46 | 2.47 | 2.47 | 2.48 | 2.46 | 2.48 | 2.48 | 2.47 | 2.49 | 2.47 | 2.44 | 2.63 |
| $\mathbf{1 2}$ | 11 | 1.95 | 1.96 | 1.98 | 1.87 | 2.07 | 1.82 | 2.12 | 2.13 | 1.89 | 1.72 | 1.32 | 2.31 | 2.64 |
| $\mathbf{1 3}$ | 16 | 1.94 | 1.90 | 1.84 | 1.88 | 1.97 | 1.78 | 1.94 | 2.04 | 1.75 | 2.14 | 0.95 | 0.94 | 0.65 |
| $\mathbf{1 4}$ | 24 | 1.77 | 1.76 | 1.72 | 1.80 | 1.85 | 1.69 | 1.70 | 1.61 | 1.85 | 1.73 | 1.39 | 2.20 | 0.81 |
| $\mathbf{1 5}$ | 18 | 1.38 | 1.37 | 1.33 | 1.39 | 1.37 | 1.26 | 1.55 | 1.82 | 2.22 | 1.66 | 1.93 | 1.10 | 1.77 |

The results shown in Tables 4.1 to 4.3 and Figure 4.4, and discussed above, therefore appear to confirm the conclusions of Boyce et al. [8]. However, there may be cases where time limitations justify the use of slightly less stringent stopping criteria (a relative gap of 0.02


Figure 4.4: Benefit-Cost Ratios for the Top 12 Projects Using Different Stopping Criteria)
or 0.03 ). The question of time requirements will be addressed later in this chapter.
Table 4.4 shows the final rankings for some projects that were not in the final top 12 as well as the highest ranking that they achieved when using different stopping criteria.

The results shown in Table 4.4 show that there can be a large difference between the final ranking and the highest ranking of a project when different stopping criteria are used. For example, projects 5, 19 and 30 were all the top ranked project at some point. However, their final rankings were 31,32 and 29 respectively. In other words three out of the four worst projects were ranked number one at some stage. This illustrates the importance of using small values of relative gap as the stopping criterion when using assignment results in the economic evaluation of projects.

As a matter of interest, Table 4.5 shows a comparison of the results obtained using LeBlanc's network [40] where the equilibrium coditions can be computed analytically. As in LeBlanc's example, a total demand of 6 units were assigned to the network. The results for the flow on the added link (computed to be 2 ) and the travel time on the route including the added link (computed to be 367.4) are compared.

Table 4.4: Projects not Ranked in Top 12

| Project No. | Final <br> Ranking | Final B/C Ratio | Highest <br> Ranking | Stopping Criterion <br> at Highest Ranking |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2 | 21 | 0.46 | 5 | R Gap $=1.40$ |
| 4 | 20 | 0.59 | 5 | R Gap $=1.80$ |
| 5 | 31 | -0.32 | 1 | 25 Iterations |
| 6 | 16 | 1.37 | 5 | R Gap $=1.20$ |
| 14 | 24 | 0.37 | 4 | R Gap $=1.55$ |
| 19 | 32 | -1.26 | 1 | R Gap $=1.60$ |
| 24 | 14 | 1.77 | 2 | R Gap $=1.40$ |
| 4 | 20 | 0.59 | 5 | R Gap $=1.80$ |
| 30 | 29 | -0.01 | 1 | 26 to 30 Iterations |
| 32 | 25 | 0.36 | 3 | 27 to 30 Iterations |

Table 4.5: Effect of Using Different Values of Relative Gap on LeBlanc's Network

| Relative Gap | No. of Iterations | Volume on new link | Time on new route |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1.00 | 10 | 2.013861 | 369.62808 |
| 0.50 | 12 | 2.007315 | 368.57338 |
| 0.20 | 15 | 2.002823 | 367.85223 |
| 0.10 | 17 | 2.001499 | 367.64002 |
| 0.05 | 20 | 2.000581 | 367.49289 |
| 0.02 | 22 | 2.000309 | 367.44939 |
| 0.01 | 25 | 2.000120 | 367.41914 |
| 0.00 | 48 | 2.000007 | 367.40113 |

### 4.3.2 The effect of stopping criteria on the correlation between modelled volumes and traffic counts

As shown above, in order to obtain stable assignment results to be used in the financial evaluation of projects it is necessary to use very small values of the relative gap for the stopping criterion. However, many traffic assignments are used to provide traffic volumes that are used to assist engineers in the design of new facilities. The question therefore is what stopping criterion would be suitable to provide reliable information for this purpose.

One way of doing this would be to compare assigned volumes with traffic counts. In 2000 a number of screen line counts were carried out for the calibration of a new model for Gauteng. A total of 79 stations were counted providing 158 directional counts that could be compared with assignments results. Once again assignments were carried out using a wide range of number of iterations and relative gaps as stopping criteria. The results of this investigation are summarized in Table 4.6 ( $\mathrm{I}=$ number of iterations, $\mathrm{RG}=$ relative gap).

The results shown in Table 4.6 indicate that the degree of convergence of the equilibrium assignment process has virtually no effect on the correlation between modelled and counted

Table 4.6: Regression Results: Assigned Volumes vs Traffic Counts for Different Stopping Criteria

|  | $\mathbf{I}=\mathbf{1 5}$ | $\mathbf{I}=\mathbf{3 0}$ | $\mathbf{R G}=\mathbf{1 . 0}$ | $\mathbf{R G}=\mathbf{0 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{R G}=\mathbf{0 . 1}$ | $\mathbf{R G}=\mathbf{0 . 0 1}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $R^{2}$ | 0.750 | 0.746 | 0.747 | 0.746 | 0.745 | 0.744 |
| Intercept | 21.237 | 18.517 | 20.960 | 18.475 | 17.386 | 17.959 |
| Slope | 0.867 | 0.867 | 0.864 | 0.866 | 0.866 | 0.865 |

volumes. This would seem to agree with Sheffi's statement that most of the convergence takes place in the first few iterations. It should, however, be pointed out that many of the screen line counts were done in rural and semi-rural areas where there is little congestion. Different results may have been obtained if more counts in congested city areas had been used.

The fact that the degree of convergence has little or no effect when comparing modelled with counted volumes and yet has a significant effect in the finacial evaluation of projects can be explained as follows. Consider a road operating at or near its capacity of 4000 vehicles per hour. A difference of plus or minus 100 vehicles would have a very small effect on the regression coefficients shown in Table 4.6 with 158 points being considered. However, the same differences would have a much larger effect on the total time travelled since the road would be operating at the steep section of its link performance function as shown in Figure 1.1.

The results shown in Table 4.6 appear to show that, when compared with counts, a relatively small number of iterations are sufficient to provide reliable estimates of traffic volumes. However, it should be remembered that only a small proportion of the total number of links are included in the comparison. The question that then arose was: how close to the final equilibrium volumes are the link volumes when different stopping criteria are used? It was thought that it would be useful to produce a table that would provide modellers with an idea of the level of confidence they could have in their results compared to the final equilibrium solution.

In order to obtain answers that might be generally applicable, it was decided to test more than a single scenario. Two different models were used, the 1985 PWV Study and the 1991 Vectura Study (Gautrans) models. Although both models modelled the same area, they are different models having different volume delay functions and matrices. As a result, their convergence characteristics are quite different. In addition, six different scenarios using each model were investigated. These different scenarios were obtained by using different networks and different matrices to give different congestion levels (e.g. matrices for 1985, 2000 and 2010 were assigned to the 2000 network). The results of this analysis are shown in Table 4.7.

An example of how Table 4.7 should be understood is that with a relative gap of 0.5 , 94.9 per cent of the links will have assigned volumes within 10 per cent of those for the
final equilibrium solution. It is believed that this table could provide modellers with an indication of the stopping criterion to use so as to obtain a required level of confidence in their results.

Table 4.7: Cumulative Percentage Within Given Percentage of "Equilibrium" Link Volumes

| Cum \% | RG=1.0 | RG=0.5 | RG=0.4 | RG=0.3 | RG=0.2 | RG=0.1 | RG=0.05 | RG=0.01 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{0}$ | 19.2 | 23.4 | 25.0 | 27.4 | 30.8 | 37.7 | 45.8 | 69.6 |
| $\mathbf{1}$ | 45.0 | 55.5 .4 | 59.0 | 64.0 | 70.5 | 80.5 | 88.3 | 97.3 |
| $\mathbf{2}$ | 61.5 | 71.9 | 74.9 | 79.1 | 83.7 | 90.2 | 94.5 | 98.9 |
| $\mathbf{5}$ | 82.1 | 88.4 | 90.0 | 92.0 | 94.1 | 96.7 | 98.3 | 99.7 |
| $\mathbf{1 0}$ | 91.8 | 94.9 | 95.7 | 96.7 | 97.6 | 98.7 | 99.4 | 99.9 |
| $\mathbf{2 5}$ | 97.5 | 98.5 | 98.7 | 99.1 | 99.4 | 99.7 | 99.8 | 100 |
| $\mathbf{5 0}$ | 99.0 | 99.4 | 99.6 | 99.7 | 99.8 | 99.9 | 99.9 | 100 |
| $\mathbf{1 0 0}$ | 99.6 | 99.8 | 99.8 | 99.9 | 99.9 | 100 | 100 | 100 |

Table 4.6 indicates that the stopping criterion used has very little effect on the correlation between counts and assigned volumes. However, Table 4.7 shows that if one wants the assigned volumes to be near the equilibrium volumes then more stringent stopping criteria should be used. Since modellers generally refer to the results as being from an equilibrium assignment they should be fairly close to the actual equilibrium solution. For design purposes, it is not necessary that they be very close, a relative gap of 0.1 or 0.2 would be probably be sufficient since that would mean that approximately 95 per cent of the link volumes are within five per cent of the equilibrium solution.

The results obtained using the number of iterations as the stopping criteria varied much more widely between the different scenarios tested than did those using relative gap. This suggests that relative gap should rather be used as a stopping criterion since it is more likely to result in similar degrees of convergence for different models.

### 4.3.3 Computational effort

The equilibrium assignment process is an iterative process and the improvement resulting from each successive iteration gets progressively smaller. Therefore, the relationship between the relative gap and the number of iterations is not a linear one. Table 4.8 shows the time taken to achieve different relative gaps. It should be noted that these are specific to the Gautrans Model as it existed at the time of the investigation, ( 668 zones, 7326 nodes including centroids and 18133 links), and the computer on which the model was run (1.20 Ghz processor). However, the table could be used to give a modeller an indication of the times required once they had done an assignment using one of the stopping criteria, for example relative gap $=0.5$. Boyce et al. [8] stated that they thought that a reasonable solution time for a large scale network would be an overnight run, or up to 12-14 hours. Using the EMME/2 macro language it is easy to test a number of alternatives overnight or over a weekend.

Table 4.8: Computational Effort Required for Different Stopping Criteria Gautrans Model

| Relative Gap | No. of Iterations | Time (min:sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1.90 | 15 | $0: 56$ |
| 0.50 | 40 | $2: 24$ |
| 0.40 | 45 | $2: 42$ |
| 0.30 | 55 | $3: 16$ |
| 0.20 | 72 | $4: 16$ |
| 0.10 | 113 | $6: 44$ |
| 0.05 | 184 | $10: 58$ |
| 0.04 | 218 | $13: 26$ |
| 0.03 | 275 | $16: 28$ |
| 0.02 | 376 | $22: 12$ |
| 0.01 | 692 | $40: 10$ |

### 4.4 Conclusions and Recommendations

Bloy reached the following conclusions from his [6], [7] investigation:

- Modellers should be very wary about using default values for stopping criteria when doing assignments.
- An objective measure such as the relative gap is preferable to the number of iterations as a stopping criterion.
- Different stopping criteria can be used depending on the purpose of the assignment (economic evaluation or inputs for design).
- The speed of modern computers means that doing extra iterations is no longer the drawback that it used to be.

Bloy [6], [7] made the following recommendations:

- When doing assignments where the results will be used in economic evaluation, a relative gap of 0.01 is the most appropriate stopping criterion.
- If the results of the assignment are to be used as input in the design of roads, the values contained in Table 4.8 should be used as an indication of the relative gap needed to provide the required confidence that the results are close to the equilibrium solution.

Blaschuk and Hunt [5] tested different values of relative gap in the range 0.01 to 0.10 and compared the total vehicle hours travelled on the network and the volumes on a few selected links on a model for Calgary in Canada. They recommended that a relative gap of 0.01
be used for both economic evaluation and link volumes for design purposes. They did, however, qualify the recommendation for link volumes for design purposes by saying that a relative gap of 0.05 could be used in order to save time.

## Chapter 5

## NEW INVESTIGATIONS INTO BRAESS' PARADOX

### 5.1 How Often Does Braess' Paradox Occur?

As explained in Chapter 3 tests were done using data from the 1985 PWV Update Study. In this study which had 1985 as the base year, a network was developed for the year 2000. This was done by adding road improvements for each year from 1988 to 2000. In the tests, the results of which follow, each year was tested separately by assigning a matrix which was derived by interpolating between the matrices which had been developed as part of the study for the years 1985 and 2000.

For each year the road improvements for that year as well as for the preceding years were tested to see whether they resulted in Braess' paradox or not. For example, there were 23 road projects for 1988 and another eight were added for 1989, all 31 projects were then tested for 1989. The reason for doing this was to check to see whether any of the projects for 1988 showed Braess' paradox in later years.

The results of this testing are shown in Tables 5.1 to 5.8 for different stopping criteria. The tables contain the following information: the number of road improvement projects (either new roads or additional lanes), the number of projects showing Braess' paradox, the largest Braess' paradox (the largest reduction in total vehicle-hours resulting from the removal of a project), and a list of the projects showing Braess' paradox together with the magnitude of the Braess' paradox in parenthesis. For conciseness, the projects have been numbered rather than giving a description.

The following statements can be made after examining the results given in Tables 5.1 to 5.8:

- The results obtained when using a stopping criterion of 15 iterations (used by some practitioners) are disturbing, with up to 58 per cent of the projects apparently showing

Braess' paradox (in 1996).

- In general, the number of projects apparently showing Braess' paradox decreases as the stopping criterion becomes more stringent (there are some exceptions to this).
- The magnitude of the decrease in total vehicle-hours (the size of the apparent Braess' paradox) tends to decrease as the stopping criterion becomes more stringent. Once again there are exceptions to this.
- The number of projects showing Braess' paradox does not appear to be monotonic or proportional to the number of projects being considered. As an illustration of this consider the following extract from Table 5.8:

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' Projects |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1992 | 48 | 2 |
| 1993 | 77 | 5 |
| 1994 | 91 | 2 |
| 1995 | 107 | 0 |

- A project which shows Braess' paradox in one or more years, may not show it in succeeding years, e.g. project number 76 in 1993 and 1994 with relative gap $=0.01$ as the stopping criterion shows the paradox but does not in later years. This shows that the addition of further roads may result in a "better" network with less cases of Braess' paradox.
- As described in Chapter 4, it is better to use a more stringent stopping criterion such as the relative gap $=0.01$ when doing financial type analyses such as checking for Braess' paradox. This implies that the results are nearer the true equilibrium condition than would otherwise be the case.
- Valiant and Roughgarden [59] proved that for large random networks with linear delay functions and a single origin-destination pair, Braess' paradox occurs with high probability (see Section 2.4.2).

The analysis shown here, particularly in Table 5.8, shows that under certain flow and network conditions examples of Braess' paradox are likely to occur in sets of road network improvements.

Table 5.1: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with 15 Iterations

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' Projects | Largest Braess' Paradox | Braess' Projects (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 3 | 27 | 2(7); 3(3); 11(27) |
| 1989 | 31 | 1 | 13 | 18(13) |
| 1990 | 44 | 7 | 31 | $\begin{gathered} 8(9) ; 10(9) ; 18(14) ; 29(31) ; 33(6) \\ 37(2) ; 38(3) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1991 | 48 | 12 | 18 | $\begin{aligned} & 4(4) ; 8(10) ; 18(12) ; 19(10) ; 20(9) ; 28(2) \\ & 29(17) ; 34(4) ; 38(2) ; 44(7) ; 45(18) ; 49(5) \end{aligned}$ |
| 1992 | 64 | 28 | 62 | $\begin{gathered} 1(29) ; 4(21) ; 6(9) ; 10(41) ; 11(44) ; \\ 14(2) ; 16(12) ; 18(27) ; 19(53) ; 20(23) \\ 21(24) ; 25(1) ; 29(20) ; 33(21) ; 42(11) \\ 43(7) ; 45(24) ; 46(36) ; 47(6) ; 48(3) \\ 49(4) ; 51(17) ; 53(10) ; 57(38) ; 58(62) \\ 60(7) ; 61(39) ; 64(14) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1993 | 77 | 19 | 58 | $\begin{gathered} 3(5) ; 8(3) ; 12(7) ; 18(2) ; 20(1) \\ 29(9) ; 38(7) ; 39(13) ; 43(5) ; 48(1) \\ 51(3) ; 55(11) ; 58(29) ; 59(5) ; 64(11) \\ 67(7) ; 71(2) ; 74(29) ; 76(58) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1994 | 91 | 6 | 21 | $\begin{gathered} 54(6) ; 55(12) ; 73(9) ; 76(10) ; 86(4) \\ 88(21) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1995 | 107 | 9 | 20 | $\begin{gathered} 11(3) ; 18(1) ; 49(2) ; 54(3) ; 70(4) \\ 79(5) ; 88(20) ; 97(4) ; 98(3) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1996 | 123 | 71 | 70 | $\begin{gathered} 1(22) ; 3(23) ; 4(49) ; 6(2) ; 8(35) \\ 10(30) ; 11(34) ; 12(21) ; 13(19) ; 18(20) \\ 19(36) ; 20(40) ; 22(29) ; 23(21) ; 25(23) \\ 28(14) ; 29(30) ; 33(21) ; 34(23) ; 37(8) \\ 38(24) ; 43(29) ; 46(28) ; 48(8) ; 51(51) \\ 53(32) ; 54(22) ; 55(10) ; 56(25) ; 58(47) \\ 60(17) ; 61(3) ; 64(38) ; 66(5) ; 68(34) \\ 70(25) ; 71(21) ; 72(10) ; 73(28) ; 74(46) \\ 76(55) ; 79(10) ; 80(56) ; 81(20) ; 83(41) \\ 84(39) ; 88(31) ; 89(70) ; 90(45) ; 91(32) \\ 93(43) ; 94(17) ; 96(4) ; 98(26) ; 99(26) \\ 100(25) ; 102(16) ; 105(21) ; 106(32) ; 109(12) \\ 110(8) ; 111(10) ; 113(36) ; 114(20) ; 116(39) \\ 117(38) ; 119(31) ; 120(20) ; 121(21) ; 124(39) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |

Table 5.2: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with 15 Iterations - continued

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1997 | 148 | 36 | 30 | $\begin{gathered} 4(17) ; 12(12) ; 20(4) ; 29(30) ; 33(20) ; 34(3) ; 38(4) \\ 43(6) 53(18) ; 55(9) ; 58(20) ; 60(2) ; 69(2) ; 70(23) \\ 71(19) ; 75(15) ; 80(7) ; 86(16) ; 88(8) ; 89(16) \\ 90(5) ; 93(15) ; 97(6) ; 114(29) ; 127(14) ; 128(23) \\ 129(15) ; 131(7) ; 137(21) ; 138(6) ; 140(6) \\ 141(10) ; 143(23) ; 144(3) ; 145(16) ; 146(10) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1998 | 158 | 52 | 66 | $\begin{gathered} 4(37) ; 10(16) ; 11(48) ; 13(13) ; 28(18) \\ 38(14) ; 43(8) ; 51(17) 54(12) ; 55(27) ; 61(17) \\ 67(5) ; 68(2) ; 69(22) ; 70(32) ; 71(17) ; 73(1) \\ 76(35) ; 80(22) ; 83(35) ; 84(36) ; 86(29) ; 88(20) \\ 97(16) ; 98(14) ; 102(66) ; 105(12) ; 111(4) \\ 113(28) ; 114(28) ; 116(30) ; 119(9) ; 120(15) \\ 124(19) ; 126(14) ; 127(52) ; 128(7) ; 129(3) \\ 130(3) ; 132(5) ; 134(21) ; 139(19) ; 140(35) \\ 143(23) ; 146(6) ; 147(14) ; 148(32) ; 149(5) \\ 151(14) ; 153(13) ; 154(2) ; 158(46) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |
| 1999 | 165 | 42 | 52 | $\begin{gathered} 4(16) ; 8(17) ; 10(3) ; 18(16) ; 20(52) ; 34(9) \\ 38(28) ; 51(31) 55(25) ; 58(27) ; 61(22) ; 69(46) \\ 74(25) ; 75(31) ; 76(20) ; 83(13) ; 84(4) ; 89(2) \\ 93(5) ; 97(32) ; 98(17) ; 101(6) ; 109(10) \\ 111(51) ; 114(4) ; 116(14) ; 120(1) ; 121(15) \\ 125(18) ; 128(23) ; 129(10) ; 130(11) ; 131(26) \\ 133(31) ; 140(9) ; 141(2) ; 144(29) ; 147(10) \\ 151(8) ; 157(15) ; 161(16) ; 163(33) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |
| 2000 | 186 | 79 | 84 | $\begin{gathered} 11(44) ; 19(30) ; 21(45) ; 22(23) ; 23(10) ; 25(72) \\ 28(43) ; 29(25) ; 34(65) 35(25) ; 43(2) ; 49(35) \\ 51(2) ; 53(71) ; 54(19) ; 57(2) ; 60(13) ; 61(46) \\ 62(10) ; 68(1) ; 70(22) ; 71(83) ; 73(13) ; 74(26) \\ 76(16) ; 79(64) ; 80(37) ; 84(40) ; 86(35) ; 88(66) \\ 89(53) ; 90(64) ; 91(39) ; 93(16) ; 94(30) ; 96(1) \\ 111(81) ; 113(32) ; 116(82) ; 117(79) ; 119(44) \\ 122(66) ; 123(82) ; 125(21) ; 126(37) ; 131(62) \\ 133(44) ; 134(36) ; 135(29) ; 137(17) ; 139(67) \\ 140(66) ; 141(7) ; 142(26) ; 144(34) ; 145(38) \\ 146(59) ; 149(20) ; 150(84) ; 151(58) ; 155(2) \\ 157(17) ; 161(8) ; 163(80) ; 165(32) ; 168(43) \\ 170(4) ; 172(10) ; 173(56) ; 174(63) ; 175(76) \\ 177(69) ; 178(27) ; 180(15) ; 181(65) ; 184(54) \\ 185(27) ; 186(3) ; 187(59) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |

Table 5.3: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.20$

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 10 | 27 | $\begin{gathered} 1(10) ; 4(10) ; 8(3) ; 10(14) ; 11(14) \\ 16(5) ; 18(11) ; 19(11) ; 20(27) ; 23(8) ; \end{gathered}$ |
| 1989 | 31 | 11 | 28 | $\begin{gathered} 1(23) ; 3(13) ; 4(27) ; 10(8) ; 11(16) ; 13(3) \\ 18(28) ; 19(1) ; 25(6) ; 27(11) ; 28(6) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1990 | 44 | 2 | 2 | 18(1); 28(2) |
| 1991 | 48 | 11 | 12 | $\begin{gathered} 3(6) ; 10(9) ; 16(3) ; 23(3) ; 27(8) ; 34(6) \\ 37(2) ; 38(12) ; 44(1) ; 46(3) ; 48(87 \end{gathered}$ |
| 1992 | 64 | 9 | 16 | $\begin{gathered} 20(6) ; 24(11) ; 29(11) ; 38(3) ; 49(3) \\ 51(3) ; 53(9) ; 55(16) ; 58(14) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |
| 1993 | 77 | 1 | 24 | 76(24) |
| 1994 | 91 | 40 | 63 | $\begin{gathered} 3(12) ; 4(27) ; 8(9) ; 10(1) ; 11(6) \\ 13(9) ; 16(6) ; 18(11) ; 20(23) ; 23(9) \\ 28(9) ; 34(23) ; 37(4) ; 38(25) ; 43(1) \\ 46(3) ; 49(18) ; 51(4) ; 53(27) ; 55(6) \\ 58(5) ; 60(1) ; 64(10) ; 67(7) ; 68(10) \\ 69(15) ; 70(12) ; 71(13) ; 73(3) ; 74(4) \\ 75(10) ; 76(63) ; 79(2) ; 80(13) ; 83(31) \\ 84(19) ; 85(6) ; 86(9) ; 88(24) ; 91(22 \end{gathered}$ |
| 1995 | 107 | 6 | 4 | 29(1); 58(2); 70(4); 73(2); 79(3); 89(4) |
| 1996 | 123 | 29 | 16 | $\begin{gathered} \hline 11(8) ; 18(4) ; 20(14) ; 29(13) ; 34(11) \\ 38(5) ; 51(4) ; 53(2) ; 55(8) ; 58(13) \\ 69(4) ; 70(11) ; 74(14) ; 79(4) ; 80(8) \\ 84(2) ; 88(11) ; 89(1) ; 90(4) ; 91(14) \\ 93(4) ; 97(10) ; 98(10) ; 109(5) ; 111(16) \\ 113(2) ; 114(8) ; 116(11) ; 123(9) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1997 | 148 | 14 | 8 | $\begin{gathered} \hline 38(4) ; 58(2) ; 69(2) ; 71(3) ; 79(6) \\ 83(7) ; 88(2) ; 89(8) ; 100(2) ; 111(7) \\ 119(6) ; 128(8) ; 129(1) ; 131(4) \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |
| 1998 | 158 | 5 | 10 | 20(10); 71(3); 79(2); 88(2); 97(1) |
| 1999 | 165 | 11 | 16 | $\begin{gathered} 18(3) ; 38(16) ; 58(7) ; 79(10) ; 83(1) ; 89(12) \\ 102(2) ; 144(16) ; 148(1) ; 153(1) ; 161(1) \end{gathered}$ |
| 2000 | 186 | 27 | 27 | $\begin{gathered} 4(1) ; 20(27) ; 34(14) ; 38(7) ; 52(10) \\ 58(3) ; 68(3) ; 69(11) 84(19) ; 89(14) \\ 97(5) ; 102(8) ; 116(1) ; 128(18) ; 132(10) \\ 136(2) ; 153(1) ; 154(4) ; 161(6) ; 163(4) \\ 170(4) ; 174(10) ; 175(1) ; 176(4) ; 181(16) \\ 187(15) ; 188(6) \end{gathered}$ |

Table 5.4: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.10$

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' <br> Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 8 | 19 | $1(2) ; 4(15) ; 8(18) ; 10(3) ; 16(9)$ <br> $18(15) ; 20(19) ; 23(12)$ |
| 1989 | 31 | 14 | 17 | $1(10) ; 3(8) ; 4(3) ; 5(1) ; 8(3)$ <br> $10(4) ; 13(2) ; 16(10) ; 18(17) ; 20(4)$ <br> $23(11) ; 25(3) ; 27(14) ; 28(10)$ |
| 1990 | 44 | 9 | 10 | $8(10) ; 11(5) ; 16(6) ; 18(7) ; 20(8)$ <br> $29(6) ; 34(7) ; 38(10) ; 40(3)$ |
| 1991 | 48 | 1 | 7 | $38(7)$ |

Table 5.5: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.05$

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' <br> Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 4 | 11 | $16(1) ; 18(11) ; 20(8) ; 23(4)$ |
| 1989 | 31 | 3 | 5 | $4(1) ; 18(5) ; 27(4)$ |
| 1990 | 44 | 0 | - | $29(1) ; 49(3)$ |
| 1991 | 48 | 2 | - | $34(1) ; 38(3) ; 71(3) ; 76(44)$ |
| 1992 | 64 | 0 | 44 | $76(27)$ |
| 1993 | 77 | 4 | 27 | $34(1) ; 38(2) ; 68(1) ; 69(3) ; 82(3) ; 97(2)$ |
| 1994 | 91 | 4 | 3 | $34(5) ; 38(3) ; 73(5) ; 113(1)$ |
| 1995 | 107 | 2 | 3 | $104(1) ; 148(3)$ |
| 1996 | 123 | 0 | 3 | 3 |

Table 5.6: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.03$

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 4 | 7 | 4(1); 16(1); 18(7); 20(5) |
| 1989 | 31 | 3 | 4 | 18(4); 20(1); 27(1) |
| 1990 | 44 | 0 | - |  |
| 1991 | 48 | 2 | 2 | 29(1); 49(2) |
| 1992 | 64 | 4 | 4 | 20(1); 34(4); 38(1); 58(1) |
| 1993 | 77 | 4 | 42 | 38(2); 69(1); 74(1); 76(42) |
| 1994 | 91 | 1 | 33 | 76(33) |
| 1995 | 107 | 9 | 4 | $\begin{gathered} 34(2) ; 38(1) ; 52(2) ; 58(2) ; 69(2) \\ 83(1) ; 88(1) ; 89(4) 103(1) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1996 | 123 | 2 | 4 | 38(1); 73(4) |
| 1997 | 148 | 3 | 1 | 89(1); 130(1); 144(1) |
| 1998 | 158 | 11 | 5 | $\begin{gathered} 34(2) ; 38(4) ; 58(1) ; 69(1) ; 89(5) ; 104(4) \\ 128(1) ; 130(3) ; 144(2) ; 148(2) \end{gathered}$ |
| 1999 | 165 | 1 | 2 | 58(2) |
| 2000 | 186 | 7 | 3 | $\begin{gathered} 20(1) ; 36(1) ; 52(2) ; 88(2) ; 89(1) \\ 128(2) ; 153(3) \end{gathered}$ |

Table 5.7: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.02$

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 2 | 7 | 18(7); 20(3) |
| 1989 | 31 | 2 | 4 | 18(4); 20(1) |
| 1990 | 44 | 5 | 4 | $20(1) ; 28(4) ; 29(2) ; 34(2) ; 38(4)$ |
| 1991 | 48 | 0 | - |  |
| 1992 | 64 | 2 | 1 | 20(1); 38(1) |
| 1993 | 77 | 3 | 38 | 20(1); 38(1); 76(38) |
| 1994 | 91 | 2 | 34 | $76(34) ; 89(1)$ |
| 1995 | 107 | 0 | - |  |
| 1996 | 123 | 5 | 3 | 27(1); 36(2); 38(1); 52(3); 73(3) |
| 1997 | 148 | 2 | 4 | 38(1); 73(4) |
| 1998 | 158 | 2 | 1 | 58(1); 128(1) |
| 1999 | 165 | 5 | 2 | 20(2); 52(2); 58(1); 88(1); 153(1) |
| 2000 | 186 | 8 | 2 | $\begin{gathered} 27(1) ; 36(1) ; 52(1) ; 128(2) \\ 130(1) ; 148(1) ; 153(1) ; 175(2) \end{gathered}$ |

Table 5.8: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.01$

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' <br> Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 1 | 2 | $18(2)$ |
| 1989 | 31 | 2 | 6 | $18(6) ; 20(1)$ |
| 1990 | 44 | 4 | 1 | $20(1) ; 29(1) ; 34(1) ; 38(1)$ |
| 1991 | 48 | 5 | 2 | $20(2) ; 28(1) ; 29(2) ; 34(1) ; 38(1)$ |
| 1992 | 64 | 2 | 1 | $20(1) ; 29(1)$ |
| 1993 | 77 | 5 | 40 | $27(2) ; 38(1) ; 52(1) ; 69(1) ; 76(40)$ |
| 1994 | 91 | 2 | 35 | $20(1) ; 76(35)$ |
| 1995 | 107 | 0 | - |  |
| 1996 | 123 | 1 | 1 | $73(1)$ |
| 1997 | 148 | 0 | - | $58(1)$ |
| 1998 | 158 | 1 | 1 | $58(2)$ |
| 1999 | 165 | 1 | 2 | $27(1) ; 36(1) ; 128(1)$ |
| 2000 | 186 | 3 | 1 |  |

### 5.2 Range Where Braess' Paradox Occurs

### 5.2.1 Some Theoretical Analysis

Pas and Principio [45] analysed the original Braess network and derived a range of values of the total demand on the network for which Braess' paradox would occur. They also produced Figure 2.16 showing how the flows on the different paths in the network varied when the total demand on the network increased.

The link performance functions in the Braess network were linear (see Figure 1.4) and all the lines in Figure 2.16 were also linear. In order to test what happens when the link performance functions are non-linear, a similar figure was produced for the network shown by LeBlanc in his paper [40], (see Figure 2.7). The results of this analysis are shown in Figure 5.1. It can be seen from Figure 5.1 that initially all of the flow in path 3 and the line representing this flow and the demand is linear. Once flow starts being loaded onto paths 1 and 2, the flow on the paths is no longer linear. Unlike the Pas and Principio example using Braess' network, there is flow on path 3 after Braess' paradox no longer occurs. Although Figure 5.1 shows the flow on path 3 decreasing, it does reach a point where it starts to increase again. Braess' paradox occurs for demand values from 2.86 to 7.45 in this example.


Figure 5.1: Route flows as a function of demand - LeBlanc's example
In both of the networks from the Braess and Leblanc examples, the link performance functions are functions of only the flow on the links and the capacity of the links is not taken into account. It was therefore not possible to determine the levels of congestion at
which Braess' paradox occurred.
In order to obtain some idea as to whether it is necessary to have high levels of congestion, we have constructed a simple network that uses the link performance functions from a real world model. This network is shown in Figure 5.2 and the details of the links are provided in Table 5.9.

The link performance functions were according to the Bureau of Public Roads (BPR) formula which has the following form:

$$
t=t_{0}\left[1+a\left(\frac{x}{c_{p}}\right)^{b}\right]
$$

where:

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
t & =\text { travel time under congested conditions } \\
t_{0} & =\text { free flow travel time } \\
x & =\text { assigned link volume } \\
c_{p} & =\text { practical capacity, }=0.75 \text { of the nominal capacity } \\
a, b & =\text { constants, values of } 0.15 \text { and } 4 \text { were used }
\end{array}
$$

Table 5.9: Link characterstics

| Link | Length (km) | Free flow speed (km/h) | Capacity (vph) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1.56 | 60 | 830 |
| 2 | 1.56 | 60 | 830 |
| 3 | 0.75 | 70 | 920 |
| 4 | 0.75 | 70 | 920 |
| 5 | 1.56 | 110 | 1110 |

A plot similar to that produced by Pas and Principio is shown in Figure 5.3. In this case Braess' paradox occurs for total demand, Q, between 508.25 and 873.99 vehicles per hour. Figure 5.3 has the same general form as Figure 5.1 for the LeBlanc network. Similarly to the discussion about Figure 5.1, the flow on path 3 decreases until it reaches a minimum and then starts to increase at higher volumes than shown in Figure 5.3.

Figure 5.3 and the range of 508.25 and 873.99 were derived using the EMME/2 computer program and using different values for $Q$. This can also be done analytically by substituting the values from Table 5.9 in the BPR formula and computing the link travel times as follows:

## For the augmented 5-link network

Assume that the total flow on the networks is $Q$ and that the flow using link 5 in the augmented network is $P$ on the network shown in Figure 5.2.

Then the times on the various links are as follows:

$$
t_{1}=t_{01}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{0.75 \times 830}\right)^{4}\right]
$$


(b) Augmented network

Figure 5.2: Braess type network with BPR link performance functions

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{2}=t_{02}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{0.75 \times 830}\right)^{4}\right] \\
& t_{3}=t_{03}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right] \\
& t_{4}=t_{04}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right] \\
& t_{5}=t_{05}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{5 P}{0.75 \times 1110}\right)^{4}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

where $t_{0 n}$ in the free flow travel time on link $n$
Then the time on route 1 is

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{1}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{0.75 \times 830}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{4}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 1.56\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$



Figure 5.3: Route flows as a function of demand - BPR example
The time on route 3 is

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{3}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{5}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{P}{0.75 \times 1110}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{4}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 2\left\{\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right]\right\}+\frac{9.36}{11}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{P}{832.5}\right)^{4}\right] \quad \text { (links } 3 \text { and } 4 \text { are } \\
& \text { identical) }
\end{aligned}
$$

At equilibrium the time on route 1 is equal to the time on route 3 (also on route 2), therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 1.56\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 2\left\{\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right]\right\}+\frac{9.36}{11}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{P}{832.5}\right)^{4}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

or

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{9.36}{11}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{P}{832.5}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right]-1.56\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 0
\end{aligned}
$$

The above expression was simplified using Maxima to produce the following expression (approximately):

$$
\begin{aligned}
& -7.0807173805064854 E-14 Q^{4}+4.9593451575338179 E-13 Q^{3} R \\
& -4.24843042830389 E-13 Q^{2} R^{2}+4.9593451575338179 E-13 Q P^{3} \\
& +1.9492090885609397 E-13 P^{4}-0.066233766233766 \\
= & 0
\end{aligned}
$$

Different values of $Q$ can be inserted in the above equation and the equation solved to provide the corresponding value of $P$ at equilibrium. These values of $Q$ and $P$ can then be used to calculate the travel times on all five links and thus the whole network.

The total travel time on the network is obtained by summing the travel times on all the links, i.e.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{01}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{0.75 \times 830}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{02}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{0.75 \times 830}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{03}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right] \\
& +t_{04}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{05}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{5 P}{0.75 \times 1110}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 1.56\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]+1.56\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right] \\
& +\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9.36}{11}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{P}{832.5}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 3.12\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9.36}{11}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{P}{832.5}\right)^{4}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

## The original 4-link network

For a total flow of $Q$ on the network, the total travel time on the network is

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t_{01}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{0.75 \times 830}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{02}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{0.75 \times 830}\right)^{4}\right] \\
& +t_{03}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right]+t_{04}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{0.75 \times 920}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 3.12\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9}{7}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{690}\right)^{4}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

## The existence of Braess' Paradox

Whether Braess' Paradox exists for a particular value of $Q$ or not, can be tested by subtracting the total time for the 4 -link network from the total time for the original augmented 5-link network. If the result is positive then Braess' Paradox occurs (the travel time on the augmented network is greater than the travel time on the original network).

Analytically this can be expressed as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 3.12\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q-0.5 P}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9}{14}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q+0.5 P}{690}\right)^{4}\right]+\frac{9.36}{11}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{P}{832.5}\right)^{4}\right] \\
& -3.12\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{622.5}\right)^{4}\right]-\frac{9}{7}\left[1+0.15\left(\frac{0.5 Q}{690}\right)^{4}\right] \\
= & 0
\end{aligned}
$$

Once again this this can be simplified using Maxima to obtain (approximately):

$$
\begin{aligned}
& -1.2837330021324927 E-11 Q^{4}-6.728103007070801 E-13 P Q^{3} \\
& +1.3282741818603035 E-12 P^{2} Q^{2}-6.728103007070801 E-13 P^{3} Q \\
& +2.2140560311831672 E-13 P^{4}+3.328051948051948 \\
= & 0
\end{aligned}
$$

The equation derived previously to obtain $P$ for different values of $Q$ for Figure 5.3 can be used and the values for $P$ and $Q$ inserted in the above expression to see whether Braess' paradox exists or not for different values of $Q$. If the above expression is positive then Braess' paradox exists for that particular value of Q .

A common measure of the level of congestion on a road is the volume/capacity ( $\mathrm{V} / \mathrm{C}$ ) ratio. The V/C ratios on the different links at which Braess' paradox occurs are given in Table 5.10. The statistics in Table 5.10 show that in this particular case Braess' paradox occurs at relatively low levels of congestion. A V/C ratio of 0.68 equates to a level of service of C where a level of service of $D$, although somewhat congested, is considered to be acceptable.

Table 5.10: Link flows and V/C ratios at which Braess' paradox occurs

| Link | Capacity (vph) | Flow where <br> paradox starts | $\mathbf{V} / \mathbf{C}$ | Flow where <br> paradox ends | V/C |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 830 | 0 | 0 | 245.15 | 0.30 |
| 2 | 830 | 0 | 0 | 245.15 | 0.30 |
| 3 | 920 | 508.25 | 0.55 | 628.85 | 0.68 |
| 4 | 920 | 508.25 | 0.55 | 628.85 | 0.68 |
| 5 | 1110 | 508.25 | 0.46 | 383.71 | 0.35 |

Another way of representing the range of values for the total demand where Braess'paradox occurs is shown in Figure 5.4. In this figure the difference in costs on the original network and the augmented network is plotted against the total demand. If this difference is negative, i.e. the cost on the augmented network is higher than the cost on the original network, then Braess' paradox occurs.

Figure 5.5 shows the three paths traffic can follow in the augmented network (paths 1 and 2 are also the paths that are used in the original network).

If one considers the paths shown in Figure 5.5, then it is obvious that, due to symmetry, the flows on paths 1 and 2 will be equal at equilibrium (the lengths and capacities of these links are the same).

In the case of the original network, the flows on all the links will be $0.5 Q$.
In the case of the augmented network, if the flow on link 5 is $P$ (i.e. on path 3 ), then the flows on the various links are as follows:

$$
\text { Link1 }=0.5 Q-0.5 P
$$



Figure 5.4: Cost on original network - cost on augmented network

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Link} 2 & =0.5 Q-0.5 P \\
\operatorname{Link} 3 & =0.5 Q+0.5 P \\
\operatorname{Link} 4 & =0.5 Q+0.5 P \\
\operatorname{Link} 5 & =P
\end{aligned}
$$

With the additional link in the augmented network, links 3 and 4 carry more flow than they would have in the original network (if there is any flow on path 3). Therefore, for Braess' paradox to occur the additional cost caused by the extra loading on links 3 and 4 exceeds the reduced costs by having lower loads on links 1 and 2 and the new link.

As a result of the above, increasing the capacity of links 3 and 4 should reduce the probability of Braess' paradox occurring. This was tested by increasing the capacity of links 3 and 4 in steps of ten per cent of their original capacities. This was found to be the case, with the range of values over which Braess' paradox decreasing until it no longer occurred. The results of this analysis are shown in Figure 5.6 and Table 5.11.

Figure 5.6 was derived using the EMME/2 computer software. However, it is possible to derive the family of curves shown in Figure 5.6 analytically. This can be done by for different values of $Q$ and by substituting 0.75 times the different capacities in place of 690 in the formulae discussed in connection with Figure 5.3.


Figure 5.5: Paths through the augmented network shown in Figure 5.2

Table 5.11: Link flows at which Braess' paradox occurs for different capacities on links 3 and 4

| Capacity (vph) | Flow where <br> paradox starts | Flow where <br> paradox ends |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 920 | 508.25 | 873.99 |
| 1012 | 548.59 | 831.02 |
| 1104 | 584.92 | 780.97 |
| 1196 | 617.04 | 726.01 |
| 1288 | 644.91 | 667.33 |



Figure 5.6: Cost on original network - cost on augmented network for different capacities on links 3 and 4

### 5.2.2 A Real-World Network

An attempt was made to determine whether Braess' paradox occurs over a range of values in a real world network. Once again data from the 1985 PWV Update Study [47] was used. In the first test, the entire trip matrix was multiplied by a range of factors and the effect of removing projects from the network was tested using the resulting matrices. This exercise was carried out for the 1989, 1993 and 1999 networks and matrices. For the 1989 and 1993 networks and matrices, the range of factors used was from 0.5 to 3.0 . In the case of the 1999 networks and matrices, the factors ranged from 0.5 to 2.5 since it had been observed in the other two cases that any pattern that there was in the results had been established by then.

The complete set of results for the three years is shown in the Appendix of this dissertation. Tables 5.12 to 5.14 below show the results using selected projects from the three years. The projects in these tables were selected so as to give a good representation of the different types of results obtained. In these tables a negative value indicates the occurrence of Braess' paradox.

The results for selected projects in 1989 are shown in Table 5.12.
Looking at the results shown in Table 5.12 enables one to make the following observations:

- Project 4 starts by exhibiting Braess' paradox (difference $=-1$ ) when a factor of 0.5 is used. When the original matrix is multiplied by a factor of 0.6 there is no difference between the networks. For factors larger than 0.6 the differences are larger than zero and show a generally increasing trend (no Braess' paradox).
- Project 23 shows no Braess' paradox initially but does show the paradox when a factor of 0.7 is used. For larger factors there is no Braess' paradox with the differences showing an increasing trend. This suggests part of the "sinusoidal-shaped" curve shown in Figure 5.4.
- Some projects show a steady increase in the difference in travel times as the number of trips increases (projects 7, 13 and 14).
- Project 8 starts with a zero difference, the difference then increases to a local maximum (factor $=0.7$ ) after which it decreases to a local minimum (factor $=0.8$ ). After reaching a local minimum the difference then show a steady increase. Although there are no negative differences indicating Braess' paradox, a plot of the difference values would produce a "sinusoidal-shaped" curve similar to that shown in Figure 5.4. Projects 10 and 25 show similar results.
- Apart from with a factor of 0.6 , project 18 shows Braess' paradox with the size of the paradox generally increasing as the size of the factor by which the original matrix was multiplied increases.

Table 5.12: 1989: Differences with and without projects when trip matrix is multiplied by a factor

|  | Factor |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Projects |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\mathbf{4}$ | $\mathbf{7}$ | $\mathbf{8}$ | $\mathbf{1 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 3}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.5 | -1 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 14 | -1 | 0 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.6 | 0 | 19 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 23 | 0 | 0 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.7 | 2 | 27 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 29 | -3 | -1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.8 | 1 | 34 | 1 | 0 | 6 | 33 | -4 | 0 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.9 | 2 | 47 | 2 | 2 | 11 | 44 | -3 | 0 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.0 | 4 | 57 | 7 | 9 | 15 | 48 | -6 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.1 | 6 | 71 | 8 | 14 | 25 | 58 | -6 | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.2 | 6 | 90 | 16 | 19 | 33 | 79 | -7 | 5 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.3 | 6 | 97 | 29 | 30 | 42 | 84 | -9 | 8 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.4 | 6 | 111 | 37 | 43 | 54 | 96 | -8 | 11 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.5 | 11 | 150 | 56 | 66 | 77 | 119 | -13 | 16 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.6 | 16 | 172 | 81 | 82 | 95 | 136 | -15 | 23 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.7 | 17 | 236 | 100 | 110 | 109 | 162 | -12 | 29 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.8 | 22 | 257 | 111 | 153 | 148 | 173 | -32 | 38 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.9 | 41 | 283 | 164 | 168 | 185 | 203 | -36 | 53 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.0 | 72 | 346 | 202 | 203 | 218 | 233 | -12 | 77 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.1 | 74 | 400 | 238 | 240 | 271 | 259 | -21 | 100 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.2 | 85 | 457 | 282 | 295 | 333 | 307 | -23 | 110 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.3 | 116 | 557 | 393 | 369 | 425 | 353 | -29 | 167 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.4 | 143 | 667 | 466 | 450 | 512 | 438 | -57 | 235 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.5 | 161 | 750 | 548 | 527 | 621 | 520 | -75 | 285 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

- While the size of the differences show general trends there is some oscillation. It is thought that this could be due to the fact that the links in question are being used by trips between more than one origin-destination pair. In addition, as the number of trips in the matrix increases, additional O-D pairs may be served by the links as trips are diverted to new routes due to increasing congestion.

Table 5.13 shows the results for selected projects for the 1993 network and trip matrix.
Most of the examples shown in Table 5.13 show Braess' paradox for some of the smaller factors, but the paradox then disappears as the size of the factors used increases. In addition, some of the examples initially show no paradox for a factor of 0.5 , but as the size of the factor then increases, Braess' paradox occurs over a short range before no longer occurring (projects 38, 69 and 70). This suggests the existence of the "sinusoidal-shaped" curve shown in Figure 5.4.

In the case of project 5, there is no Braess' paradox and the improvement brought about by including the project increases steadily as the size of the factor increases. Project 76 always shows Braess' paradox and the magnitude of the paradox shows a generally increasing trend.

Table 5.13: 1993: Differences with and without projects when trip matrix is multiplied by a factor

|  | Projects |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Factor | $\mathbf{5}$ | $\mathbf{1 8}$ | $\mathbf{3 4}$ | $\mathbf{3 8}$ | $\mathbf{5 8}$ | $\mathbf{6 7}$ | $\mathbf{6 9}$ | $\mathbf{7 0}$ | $\mathbf{7 6}$ |
| 0.5 | 3 | -2 | 0 | 0 | -3 | -2 | 0 | 1 | -9 |
| 0.6 | 5 | -1 | 0 | -2 | 2 | 2 | 0 | -1 | -12 |
| 0.7 | 12 | 2 | 1 | -1 | 0 | 4 | -1 | 3 | -16 |
| 0.8 | 17 | 4 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 0 | -21 |
| 0.9 | 23 | 4 | 0 | -1 | -1 | 5 | 0 | 1 | -28 |
| 1.0 | 35 | 10 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 11 | -1 | 4 | -40 |
| 1.1 | 47 | 11 | 1 | -1 | 0 | 15 | 0 | 6 | -41 |
| 1.2 | 67 | 11 | 2 | 0 | -1 | 19 | 0 | 8 | -54 |
| 1.3 | 92 | 22 | 5 | 1 | 3 | 24 | 2 | 11 | -57 |
| 1.4 | 121 | 21 | 9 | 1 | 2 | 30 | 1 | 19 | -80 |
| 1.5 | 151 | 20 | 11 | 1 | -2 | 37 | 5 | 21 | -93 |
| 1.6 | 203 | 28 | 16 | 2 | 1 | 47 | 5 | 30 | -87 |
| 1.7 | 260 | 29 | 17 | 5 | 1 | 59 | 11 | 37 | -91 |
| 1.8 | 333 | 44 | 20 | 6 | 8 | 86 | 15 | 51 | -96 |
| 1.9 | 409 | 47 | 31 | 4 | 7 | 108 | 16 | 64 | -114 |
| 2.0 | 542 | 81 | 36 | 10 | 17 | 124 | 29 | 79 | -89 |
| 2.1 | 639 | 72 | 46 | 8 | 26 | 164 | 38 | 100 | -86 |
| 2.2 | 775 | 88 | 64 | 11 | 35 | 196 | 43 | 125 | -66 |
| 2.3 | 946 | 77 | 83 | 8 | 36 | 279 | 64 | 139 | -125 |
| 2.4 | 1134 | 149 | 99 | 14 | 36 | 313 | 72 | 176 | -81 |
| 2.5 | 1322 | 176 | 145 | 17 | 64 | 385 | 82 | 229 | -107 |

Table 5.14 shows some of the results when the network and matrix for 1989 were used in this exercise.

Apart from project 142 which shows a steady increase in the difference values the examples show similar results. The other selected projects all show Braess' paradox for a range of small factors with the paradox disappearing as the size of the factor increases. Once again this suggests that, at least in some cases, there is evidence of the existence of the "sinusoidal-shaped" curve that was shown in Figure 5.4.

Although the results shown in Tables 5.12 to 5.14 suggest the existence of the "sinusoidalshaped" curve, there was some concern that with the whole matrix being multiplied by the factors might possibly lead to some distortion. This is because when the whole matrix is multiplied by the factors, trips that would not normally use the routes in question might be diverted to the routes due to congestion. Also high congestion levels on routes other than the one being considered might mask the effects on the route in question.

A second test was therefor carried out where an attempt was made to isolate the trips using the links in question. This was done by doing select link assignments on the specific projects and then applying factors to only the matrices obtained from the assignment.

Table 5.14: 1999: Differences with and without projects when trip matrix is multiplied by a factor

|  | Factor |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
|  | $\mathbf{3}$ | $\mathbf{8}$ | $\mathbf{3 4}$ | $\mathbf{7 0}$ | $\mathbf{7 6}$ | $\mathbf{8 9}$ | $\mathbf{1 0 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 4 2}$ |
| 0.5 | 2 | 5 | 0 | 3 | -1 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 20 |
| 0.6 | -3 | -2 | -3 | -3 | -3 | -4 | -1 | -4 | 21 |
| 0.7 | 3 | 6 | -1 | 0 | 8 | -2 | 7 | 1 | 29 |
| 0.8 | 9 | 5 | -1 | 1 | 14 | 0 | 9 | 2 | 35 |
| 0.9 | 11 | 17 | 1 | 4 | 22 | 1 | 10 | 5 | 44 |
| 1.0 | 21 | 31 | 2 | 7 | 21 | 1 | 8 | 10 | 51 |
| 1.1 | 25 | 45 | 3 | 11 | 47 | 0 | 17 | 16 | 74 |
| 1.2 | 26 | 74 | 5 | 11 | 40 | 3 | 21 | 25 | 92 |
| 1.3 | 61 | 93 | 10 | 18 | 77 | 9 | 13 | 41 | 94 |
| 1.4 | 77 | 123 | 13 | 18 | 102 | 10 | 15 | 59 | 108 |
| 1.5 | 80 | 171 | 15 | 37 | 152 | 10 | 22 | 92 | 118 |
| 1.6 | 96 | 220 | 33 | 50 | 178 | 7 | 33 | 131 | 132 |
| 1.7 | 129 | 268 | 44 | 72 | 206 | 7 | 41 | 142 | 159 |
| 1.8 | 171 | 351 | 69 | 89 | 311 | 7 | 60 | 177 | 205 |
| 1.9 | 235 | 498 | 89 | 118 | 368 | 12 | 109 | 220 | 306 |
| 2.0 | 336 | 618 | 111 | 137 | 410 | 17 | 144 | 331 | 384 |
| 2.1 | 420 | 770 | 141 | 190 | 407 | 26 | 152 | 390 | 474 |
| 2.2 | 480 | 972 | 167 | 231 | 390 | 27 | 192 | 223 | 582 |
| 2.3 | 617 | 1193 | 207 | 285 | 488 | 38 | 260 | 570 | 751 |
| 2.4 | 768 | 1449 | 265 | 372 | 609 | 49 | 304 | 700 | 909 |
| 2.5 | 900 | 1752 | 304 | 424 | 766 | 54 | 378 | 835 | 1200 |

These factored matrices were then combined with the remainder of the trip matrix and the projects were tested for Braess' paradox.

A select link assignment is a procedure where the whole matrix is assigned to the network and during the assignment process those trips that use selected links are identified. It is also possible to identify the matrix of trips that use the selected links.

The results of this process are shown in Tables 5.15 to 5.17 for selected projects for 1989, 1993 and 1999.

Table 5.15 shows the results for selected projects in the 1989 network. The results obtained were similar to those obtained when using multiples of the whole matrix.

Project 18 in Table 5.15 appears to show part of the "sinusoidal-shaped" curve first shown in Figure 5.4. With a factor of 0.5 Braess' paradox occurs and the magnitude of the paradox increases until at a factor of 1.1 it reaches a maximum. At higher values for the factor it decreases until there is no Braess' paradox when a factor 0f 1.8 is used. This is different from the results shown in Table 5.12 where the magnitude of the Braess' paradox kept on increasing for project 18 .

Table 5.15: 1989: Differences with and without projects when select link matrix using the project is multiplied by a factor

|  | Factor |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{4}$ | $\mathbf{1 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 9}$ |
| :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0.5 | 0 | 4 | -3 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.6 | 0 | 4 | -4 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.7 | 0 | 6 | -5 | 0 | 6 | 2 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.8 | 0 | 5 | -6 | -1 | 8 | 1 | 4 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.9 | 3 | 8 | -6 | 1 | 14 | 1 | 4 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.0 | 4 | 8 | -6 | 2 | 19 | 1 | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.1 | 4 | 9 | -8 | 3 | 25 | 1 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.2 | 7 | 9 | -5 | 3 | 31 | 3 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.3 | 7 | 12 | -4 | 4 | 36 | 1 | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.4 | 10 | 14 | -4 | 7 | 44 | 1 | 4 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.5 | 8 | 14 | -3 | 10 | 57 | 2 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.6 | 8 | 15 | -4 | 13 | 64 | 1 | 5 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.7 | 10 | 18 | -2 | 15 | 75 | 1 | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.8 | 12 | 17 | 0 | 20 | 86 | 2 | 5 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.9 | 14 | 18 | 0 | 23 | 96 | 1 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.0 | 15 | 19 | 1 | 29 | 111 | 0 | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.1 | 14 | 18 | 2 | 33 | 120 | 1 | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.2 | 16 | 19 | 4 | 38 | 128 | 0 | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.3 | 19 | 17 | 3 | 42 | 144 | 1 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.4 | 24 | 18 | 3 | 46 | 158 | 2 | 4 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.5 | 22 | 20 | 5 | 51 | 175 | 2 | 4 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Table 5.16 shows the results when factors were used to multiply the select link matrices for selected projects in 1993. All of the selected projects show Braess' paradox at some stage. However, the paradox no longer occurs when larger factors are used.

In the case of project 76, Braess' paradox no longer occurs when a factor of 2.4 is used. This differs from the case when the entire matrix is multiplied by factors where the size of the paradox keeps on increasing (in general terms) for project 76 (see Table 5.13).

The reason for the different results for project 76 can be explained with the assistance of Figure 5.7. Figure 5.7 shows the network in the vicinity of project 76. The roads ADE and FDCG are freeways and HIJ is a two-lane, two-way arterial road. ABC is a new freeway (project 76) in the new network. There is an existing interchange at D. Originally there was an interchange between the freeway and the arterial near C. With the introduction of the new road and a new interchange at C , the old interchange would no longer be possible due to the proximity to C . As a result there would no longer be an interchange between the freeway and the arterial.

When the whole matrix is multiplied by factors, the traffic not only increases on the new freeway but also on the arterial road. Since the traffic on the arterial can no longer access
the freeway in this area it has to remain on the arterial for a longer distance than was the case originally. The arterial has a lower capacity than the freeway and as a result the additional delays on the arterial exceed any benefit that might result from the inclusion of project 76 .

When only the select link matrix which uses project 76 is multiplied by factors the traffic on the arterial remains the same. As shown in Table 5.16, initially the delays caused on the arterial by not having access to the freeway are larger than the benefits to those using the new freeway. Eventually with increasing volumes on the new road (when it is multiplied by larger factors), the benefits to the freeway users outweigh the delays to the arterial users.

Table 5.16: 1993: Differences with and without projects when select link matrix using the project is multiplied by a factor

|  | Projects |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | :---: |
| Factor | $\mathbf{3 4}$ | $\mathbf{3 8}$ | $\mathbf{5 8}$ | $\mathbf{6 7}$ | $\mathbf{6 9}$ | $\mathbf{7 0}$ | $\mathbf{7 6}$ |  |
| 0.5 | -1 | 0 | -1 | 0 | -1 | -1 | -49 |  |
| 0.6 | 0 | 0 | 1 | -1 | 0 | 0 | -46 |  |
| 0.7 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 2 | -42 |  |
| 0.8 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 2 | 2 | -43 |  |
| 0.9 | -2 | -1 | -1 | 8 | 0 | 2 | -41 |  |
| 1.0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 14 | -2 | 2 | -40 |  |
| 1.1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 14 | 0 | 5 | -39 |  |
| 1.2 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 17 | 1 | 7 | -27 |  |
| 1.3 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 22 | 2 | 10 | -23 |  |
| 1.4 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 29 | 3 | 10 | -20 |  |
| 1.5 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 36 | 0 | 8 | -23 |  |
| 1.6 | 8 | 0 | -1 | 44 | 2 | 7 | -28 |  |
| 1.7 | 7 | -1 | -2 | 52 | 1 | 11 | -30 |  |
| 1.8 | 8 | 0 | 0 | 64 | -1 | 12 | -31 |  |
| 1.9 | 6 | 4 | 1 | 74 | 3 | 14 | -26 |  |
| 2.0 | 9 | 2 | 2 | 83 | 3 | 18 | -21 |  |
| 2.1 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 91 | 3 | 20 | -15 |  |
| 2.2 | 12 | 2 | 4 | 104 | 7 | 19 | -11 |  |
| 2.3 | 15 | 4 | 6 | 117 | 5 | 21 | -4 |  |
| 2.4 | 13 | 3 | 9 | 131 | 7 | 21 | 7 |  |
| 2.5 | 17 | 4 | 12 | 140 | 7 | 27 | 14 |  |

Table 5.17 shows the results for 1999 when the select link matrices for selected projects are multiplied by factors.

The following observations can be made by referring to Table 5.17 and comparing the results with those shown in Table 5.14:

- Projects 3 and 8 do not show Braess' paradox in Table 5.17 when only the select link matrices are multiplied by factors. However, both showed Braess' paradox when


Figure 5.7: The network in the vicinity of project 76
the whole matrices were multiplied by factors. This can be explained by the fact, that with factors less than 1 in the select link case, traffic volumes on adjacent routes remains high and when the select link volumes are reduced some trips from these adjacent routes divert to the route in question. In the situation where the entire matrix is multiplied by a factor less than 1 traffic on adjacent routes is also reduced.

- Project 70 shows the "sinusoidal-shaped" curve with the difference being zero initially, then increasing before decreasing and then finally increasing again. It does not exhibit Braess' paradox however, since the differences remain positive throughout.
- Project 76 shows Braess' paradox initially but this disappears when using a much smaller factor than was the case in 1993 (Table 5.16). This is because between 1993 and 1999, the arterial route is widened providing additional capacity so that the delays on it are not as large as they were previously.

The results of the analysis shown in Tables 5.12 to 5.17 make it possible to draw the following conclusions:

- Not all new projects show Braess' paradox, even at relatively low volumes.
- Where Braess' paradox does occur it generally only occurs at lower volumes.
- There is evidence that the "sinusoidal-shaped" curve shown in Figure 5.4 and derived from a simple network also occurs in real world networks.

Table 5.17: 1999: Differences with and without projects when select link matrix using the project is multiplied by a factor

|  | Factor |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Projects |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\mathbf{3}$ | $\mathbf{8}$ | $\mathbf{1 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 8}$ | $\mathbf{3 4}$ | $\mathbf{7 0}$ | $\mathbf{7 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 0 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 7}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.5 | 3 | 6 | 15 | 5 | 1 | 0 | -14 | 4 | 0 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.6 | 9 | 14 | 17 | 6 | 1 | 3 | -6 | 4 | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.7 | 13 | 14 | 18 | 5 | 0 | 2 | 3 | 7 | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.8 | 16 | 14 | 21 | 6 | -1 | 1 | 12 | 8 | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0.9 | 18 | 19 | 21 | 7 | 2 | 4 | 19 | 9 | 5 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.0 | 21 | 31 | 24 | 10 | 2 | 7 | 21 | 8 | 10 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.1 | 25 | 41 | 27 | 9 | 2 | 9 | 31 | 7 | 14 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.2 | 26 | 47 | 28 | 9 | 3 | 10 | 43 | 8 | 19 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.3 | 27 | 55 | 29 | 12 | 5 | 8 | 51 | 8 | 26 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.4 | 28 | 56 | 28 | 12 | 6 | 13 | 60 | 9 | 32 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.5 | 34 | 58 | 31 | 14 | 7 | 15 | 65 | 13 | 39 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.6 | 42 | 66 | 35 | 13 | 8 | 16 | 72 | 15 | 43 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.7 | 47 | 72 | 36 | 15 | 7 | 17 | 82 | 18 | 50 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.8 | 52 | 77 | 39 | 17 | 9 | 19 | 88 | 20 | 59 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1.9 | 57 | 84 | 41 | 18 | 9 | 19 | 95 | 20 | 66 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.0 | 58 | 92 | 42 | 20 | 12 | 23 | 98 | 19 | 75 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.1 | 60 | 99 | 45 | 22 | 13 | 27 | 102 | 21 | 85 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.2 | 63 | 105 | 44 | 24 | 16 | 29 | 106 | 21 | 94 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.3 | 69 | 111 | 46 | 26 | 17 | 29 | 109 | 22 | 104 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.4 | 76 | 126 | 47 | 28 | 18 | 32 | 113 | 22 | 114 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2.5 | 81 | 131 | 50 | 28 | 21 | 31 | 113 | 22 | 127 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

### 5.3 Eliminating Braess' Paradox

In Section 5.2.1 it was shown that Braess' paradox could be eliminated from a small network by increasing the capacity on links upstream and downstream of the new link.

If it is possible to eliminate Braess' paradox from the small BPR network in the manner described in Section 5.2.1, it may well be possible to do so in a real-world situation as well. This possibility was tested using three examples where Braess' paradox was shown to occur. The examples chosen were from the 1989, 1993 and 1999 networks.

Figure 5.8 shows a portion of the PWV Update network in the 1989 network. In this case the road shown in blue was a two-lane, two-way road which was replaced by a fourlane divided road on a different alignment (shown in red). Braess' paradox occurred and including the new road resulted in an increase in the total travel time of 6 vehicle-hours.

The volume-capacity ratios of the two networks were compared and the results are shown in Figure 5.9 where red indicates an increase in V/C and green shows a decrease. Increasing the capacity by adding an extra lane on the short section of road to the left of the new road


Figure 5.8: Changes in Network for Project 18 (1989)
where the V/C ratio increased by 0.65 results in the elimination of Braess' paradox. The total travel time is now reduced by 3 vehicle-hours. Adding a lane to the section of road to the right of the new road reduces the travel time by a further 4 vehicle-hours. The sections where the lanes were added in the model were on the schedule to be widened a couple of years later so Braess' paradox could be eliminated by including them in the network at an earlier date.

The project that was selected in the 1993 network was project number 76. This is shown in Figure 5.10.

This project was described in some detail in the previous section. A new section of freeway (shown in red) is included between two existing freeways and because of spacing restrictions an existing interchange is closed with a new interchange providing access to the new section of freeway.

In this case the magnitude of the Braess' paradox is 40 vehicle-hours. In other words, the inclusion of project 76 in the network causes the total travel time on the network to increase by 40 vehicle-hours. Once again the volume/capacity ratios on the links were compared


Figure 5.9: Changes in V/C Ratios with Project 18 Included in the 1989 Network
with and without project 76 in the network. The differences in the $\mathrm{V} / \mathrm{C}$ ratios on the links in the network are shown in Figure 5.11.

If one adds an extra lane for 6.3 kilometres in each direction to the section of road to the south of the new interchange where the the new freeway joins the existing one, then the Braess' paradox is eliminated. Including project 76 in the network now results in a reduction of 8 vehicle-hours in the total travel time. Adding an extra lane in each direction for a further 4.8 kilometres improves the situation even more. The inclusion of the new road (project 76) would then result in a decrease of the total travel time of 19 vehicle-hours.

This widening of the road was actually scheduled for 1995 which explains why Table 5.8 shows that Braess' paradox for this project no longer occurs from 1995 onwards.


Figure 5.10: Changes in Network for Project 76 (1993)


Figure 5.11: Changes in V/C Ratios with Project 76 Included in the 1993 Network

Figure 5.12 shows project 58 in the 1999 network. In this case the improvement to the network consisted of an additional lane in each direction of an existing road and was to be constructed in 1992 between the points A and B.

It is interesting to note that although project 58 was to be constructed in 1992, according to Table 5.8, Braess' paradox would only occur for this project in 1998 and 1999. This shows that whether Braess' paradox occurs or not is dependent on the entire network and the addition of further roads in the future may cause the paradox to occur when there was none initially.

The $\mathrm{V} / \mathrm{C}$ ratios were again compared and the differences between the two sets of values, with and without the project, are shown in Figure 5.13. When the project is included in the analysis for 1999 it results in an increase in the total travel time of 2 vehicle-hours.

In this case the differences in V/C ratios shown in Figure 5.13 do not indicate where the problem lies as obviously as in the previous two examples. The size of the differences are smaller. However, if the two links immediately adjacent to the road in question at point A


Figure 5.12: Changes in Network for Project 58 (1999)
have an additional lane added in each direction, then the total travel time will decrease by 4 vehicle-hours if project 58 is included.

However, additional lanes are not really needed on this section of road since it had also been widened in 1992. The increases in travel time caused by having the project included in the network are small, 1 vehicle-hour in 1998 and 2 vehicle-hours in 1999. These are more than offset by the reduction in the total travel times for the other years, 6 vehicle-hours in 1996, 5 vehicle-hours in 1997 and 12 vehicle-hours in 2000 . Therefore it would probably be best to accept the slight increases in travel times in only two of the years.

This shows that in a changing network, improvements should not only be analysed for Braess' paradox in the year of construction but also in future years.

The examples presented show that in a number of cases it should be possible to eliminate Braess' paradox by adding a short section of the future network.


Figure 5.13: Changes in V/C Ratios with Project 58 Included in the 1999 Network

### 5.4 Removing Projects With Braess' Paradox

The previous section showed how it is often possible to eliminate Braess' paradox by adding capacity upstream or downstream of a project that causes the paradox to occur. This section develops a methodology to remove projects that result in Braess' paradox so as to minimize the total travel time on the network.

When removing projects that cause Braess' paradox from a network one is faced with the following problems:

- Removing one project causing Braess' paradox may result in other projects that showed Braess' paradox initially to no longer show the paradox. Therefore one should not remove all the projects showing Braess' paradox in a single step as this could be counter-productive.
- The removal of a project that results in Braess' paradox may result in other projects, that did not show the paradox initially, showing the paradox. Therefore one should not limit the testing of projects to only those that showed the paradox initially.

Therefore one should test each project that shows Braess' paradox individually and the "sub-network" that is created when removing Braess' paradox projects should also be tested. In this testing, the projects being tested should not be restricted to only those projects that showed the paradox initially.

The procedure for selecting the projets to be removed from the network is shown schematically in Figure 5.14. In this procedure, projects that cause Braess' paradox to occur are removed to form sub-networks which are are also tested and projects showing Braess' paradox are removed creating sub-sub-networks. The process is repeated until there are no further Braess' projects to be removed. The network that results in the minimum travel time is then the optimal network.

The structure of the problem shown in Figure 5.14 suggests that the "branch and bound" method of obtaining an optimal solution may be suitable for finding the optimal set of projects to remove from the network (or the optimal network) in order to minimize the total travel time on the network.

In the branch and bound method for a minimization problem such as we have here, an upper bound for the solution is established. The various branches are then followed and:

- If it can be established that following the branch will result in a solution greater than the existing upper bound the search down the particular branch is discontinued.
- If it appears that a solution less than the existing upper bound can be obtained the search is continued until either a new upper bound is found that is smaller than the existing one or the search is stopped when it is apparent that no such upper bound can be found.

The proposed methodology was developed using the results obtained from the 1985 PWV Update Study [47] which was described previously in this dissertation. In particular, the results obtained with a relative gap of 0.01 and shown in Table 5.8 are used. These results are repeated here as Table 5.18. Since Table 5.18 shows that no projects causing Braess' paradox were found in the 1995 and 1997 networks, these networks will not be considered here.

In order to try and understand how the networks reacted to projects being removed and to establish what the minimum travel times were, exhaustive searches were carried out for the remaining eleven networks. In this process all the projects were tested at each step. In addition, the projects that were included during previous years were also tested in any given year, e.g. in 1991 the projects for 1988, 1989, 1990 and 1990 were tested.


Figure 5.14: Removing Projects with Braess' Paradox to Obtain Minimum Travel Time

In the exhaustive search that was undertaken, all projects that showed Braess' paradox were removed one at a time and the remaining projects were then tested to see if any of them showed Braess' paradox. If any of the projects did show Braess' paradox, the process was repeated by removing the projects one at a time and repeating the process by testing all the remaining projects. This was repeated until no more projects showed Braess' paradox.

The results of the exhaustive search are shown in Table 5.19. Table 5.19 shows the projects that need to be removed in order to minimize the travel time, the amount by which the travel time is reduced and the number of assignments that have to carried out in order to ensure that a minimum travel time has been found.

The last column of Table 5.14 shows that in some cases a large number of assignments have to performed, e.g. for the 1993 network 1066 assignments were done. It would therefore be desirable to find ways to limit the number of assignments that are required.

The results of the exhaustive search were examined and the following observations were made:

- In some cases, projects that do not show Braess' paradox initially, do so after other projects have been removed from the network. An example of this is project 153 in 2000 which reduces the total travel time by one hour when it is in the network initially.

Table 5.18: Braess' Paradox in 1985 Update Study with Relative Gap $=0.01$

| Year | No. of Projects | No. of Braess' <br> Projects | Largest Braess' <br> Paradox | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | 1 | 2 | $18(2)$ |
| 1989 | 31 | 2 | 6 | $18(6) ; 20(1)$ |
| 1990 | 44 | 4 | 1 | $20(1) ; 29(1) ; 34(1) ; 38(1)$ |
| 1991 | 48 | 5 | 2 | $20(2) ; 28(1) ; 29(2) ; 34(1) ; 38(1)$ |
| 1992 | 64 | 2 | 1 | $20(1) ; 29(1)$ |
| 1993 | 77 | 5 | 40 | $27(2) ; 38(1) ; 52(1) ; 69(1) ; 76(40)$ |
| 1994 | 91 | 2 | 35 | $20(1) ; 76(35)$ |
| 1995 | 107 | 0 | - |  |
| 1996 | 123 | 1 | 1 | $73(1)$ |
| 1997 | 148 | 0 | - | $58(1)$ |
| 1998 | 158 | 1 | 1 | $58(2)$ |
| 1999 | 165 | 1 | 2 | $27(1) ; 36(1) ; 128(1)$ |
| 2000 | 186 | 3 | 1 |  |

However, after project 36 has been removed from the network because including it results in Braess' paradox, project 153 now also shows Braess' paradox and removing it will reduce the travel time by a further one hour.

- Therefore, based on the above point one cannot limit the search for potential projects to remove from the network to only those that showed Braess' paradox initially.
- Some projects show Braess' paradox initially, but after other projects have been removed from the network no longer do so. Examples of this can be found in the 1991 network where projects 29 and 34 were removed from the network so as to eliminate all projects showing Braess' paradox. Initially removing project 28 from the network would reduce the travel time by one hour. However, after projects 29 and 34 have been removed, removing project 28 would increase the travel time by four hours.
- It would therefore be incorrect to remove all the projects that showed Braess' paradox initially since this could have the effect of increasing the travel time on the network.
- The inclusion of some projects in the networks resulted in relatively large reductions in travel times. Although the size of these reductions might decrease when projects with Braess' paradox were removed from the network the reductions were nowhere near large enough to result in these projects showing Braess' paradox.

Based on the results described above it was obvious that while it would be necessary to test all projects for Braess' paradox initially, it would be possible to eliminate a number of them from further consideration. An inspection of the results obtained revealed that the total reduction in travel times that was obtained by removing certain projects from the network was never larger than:

Table 5.19: Obtaining the Optimal Network Through Exhaustive Search

| Year | No. of <br> Projects | Braess' Projects <br> (size of paradox) | Projects <br> Removed | Reduction in <br> Travel Time | No. of <br> Assignments |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 23 | $18(2)$ | 18,20 | 3 | 69 |
| 1989 | 31 | $18(6) ; 20(1)$ | 18,20 | 7 | 124 |
| 1990 | 44 | $20(1) ; 29(1) ; 34(1) ; 38(1)$ | 20,38 | 2 | 264 |
| 1991 | 48 | $20(2) ; 28(1) ; 29(2) ; 34(1) ; 38(1)$ | 29,34 | 3 | 383 |
| 1992 | 64 | $20(1) ; 29(1)$ | 20 or 29 | 1 | 193 |
| 1993 | 77 | $27(2) ; 38(1) ; 52(1) ; 69(1) ; 76(40)$ | $20,27,76$ | 41 | 1066 |
| 1994 | 91 | $20(1) ; 76(35)$ | $73(1)$ | $58(1)$ | 73 |
| 1996 | 123 | $58(2)$ | 58 | 1 | 428 |
| 1998 | 158 | $27(1) ; 36(1) ; 128(1)$ | 20,36 or 36,89 or | 2 | 317 |
| 1999 | 165 |  | 36,104 or 36,153 | 2 | 341 |
| 2000 | 186 |  | or 36,175 |  | 1697 |

$$
\sum B+2
$$

Where $B$ are the amounts by which the travel times decrease when a project showing Braess' paradox is removed from the network (the "size" of the paradox).

Projects which when tested initially reduced the travel time by more than this amount never showed Braess' paradox when other projects were removed from the network and could therefor be excluded from consideration once the initial tests had been completed. That is all projects where:

$$
\text { Reduction in travel time }>\sum B+2
$$

are not considered after the initial analysis.
The results that were obtained for the exhaustive searches were then re-analysed and all projects where the reductions in travel times was greater than $\sum B+2$ were excluded from further analysis. This resulted in a reduced number of assignment being required although the same projects were removed from the networks and the same reductions in travel times were obtained. The results of this analysis are shown in Table 5.20.

Table 5.20 shows that using the reduced search technique results in substantially less assignments being required, of the order of 50 per cent.

One other approach to removing projects showing Braess' paradox was tested in order to see what the effect on the final result and the number of assignments was. This was to remove the project with the largest paradox at each step and to ignore all other Braess' paradox projects at that level. If two or more projects had paradoxes that were equally large, all were tested. The results of this analysis are shown in Table 5.21.

The results shown in Table 5.21 show that following this "largest" strategy can result in a
further reduction in the number of assignments required. In only one case was the reduction in the travel time less than what was obtained previously and then only by one hour. It appears that this "largest" strategy could result in a reduction in the number of assignments required with only a chance that the result may be only a local minimum but close to the absolute minimum. However, it should be remembered that this test was carried out on a limited number of networks and further testing with other networks should be carried out.

Table 5.20: Obtaining the Optimal Network Through Reduced Search

| Year | Projects <br> Removed | Reduction in <br> Travel Time | No. of Assignments <br> Exhaustive Search | No. of Assignments <br> Reduced Search |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 18,20 | 3 | 69 | 33 |
| 1989 | 18,20 | 7 | 124 | 66 |
| 1990 | 20,38 | 2 | 264 | 116 |
| 1991 | 29,34 | 3 | 383 | 162 |
| 1992 | 20 or 29 | 1 | 193 | 87 |
| 1993 | $20,27,76$ | 76 | 1 | 1066 |
| 1994 | 73 | 428 | 610 |  |
| 1996 | 58 | 2 | 317 | 294 |
| 1998 | 58 | 2 | 1697 | 181 |
| 1999 | 56 |  |  | 188 |
| 2000 | 20,36 or 36,89 or <br> 36,104 or 36,153 <br> or 36,175 |  |  | 400 |

Table 5.21: Obtaining the Optimal Network By Eliminating Largest Paradox at Each Step

| Year | Projects <br> Removed | Reduction in <br> Travel Time | No. of Assignments <br> Exhaustive Search | No. of Assignments <br> Removing Largest |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1988 | 18,20 | 3 | 69 | $33^{*}$ |
| 1989 | 18,20 | 7 | 124 | 53 |
| 1990 | 20,38 | 2 | 264 | 71 |
| 1991 | 29,34 | 3 | 383 | 96 |
| 1992 | 20 or 29 | 76 | 1 | 193 |
| 1993 | 76 | 1 | 1066 | $87^{*}$ |
| 1994 | 73 | 2 | 247 | 134 |
| 1996 | 58 | 2 | 317 | 171 |
| 1998 | 58 | 1697 | $182^{*}$ |  |
| 1999 | 20 |  |  | $188^{*}$ |
| 2000 | 20,36 or 36,89 or <br> 36,104 or 36,153 <br> or 36,175 |  |  | $400^{*}$ |

*     - the same result that was obtained using the reduced search
${ }^{+}$- the reduction in the travel time is one less than before


## Chapter 6

## CONCLUSIONS

The work described in this dissertation makes it possible to draw a number of interesting conclusions which are listed below.

- The construction of a network that used the BPR function to describe the delay functions on the links of the network enabled one to examine the level of congestion at which Braess' paradox occurs. It was shown that the paradox occurred over a range of volumes for the demand. It was shown that the paradox occurred at relatively low levels of congestion, approximately level of service C which designates a very acceptable operating condition. The BPR function is the most commonly function used to define the delay occurring on the links of a real-world network.
- It is important to use a stringent stopping criterion when attempting to determine whether Braess' paradox occurs or not. it is recommended that a stopping criterion that will result in an assignment as close as possible to the true equilibrium assignment. It is recommended that a relative gap of 0.01 be used as the stopping criterion. The stopping criterion used should be an objective measurement of the the degree of convergence to the true equilibrium condition and not the number of iterations of the assignment algorithm carried out.

If less stringent stopping criteria are used it will appear that Braess' paradox is more prevalent than it actually is.

- When it occurs in real-world networks, Braess' paradox also tends to occur over a range of volumes at lower volumes. It is less likely to occur at higher volumes and levels of congestion.
- In real-world networks, whether Braess' paradox occurs or not is dependent on what other links may be added to the network. It is possible that a link may be added in one year and not show the paradox. However, after other links are added in succeeding years Braess' paradox may occur on the link which did not show it previously. The
paradox for this link may then disappear in later years when further links are added to the network.
- It was shown that using the Braess' network that had BPR functions for the delay on the links that Braess' paradox could be eliminated by increasing the capacity on the upstream and/or downstream links from the added link. It was also shown how this methodology could be extended to real-world networks where Braess' paradox occurs. This can be done by comparing the volume/capacity (V/C) ratios of the "before" and "after" networks and then increasing the capacity on links in the "after" network where there is an increase in the $\mathrm{V} / \mathrm{C}$ ratio.
- Where it may not be possible to increase the capacity of adjacent links a methodology was presented to remove links that show Braess' paradox using a limited number of assignments. It was found that in the majority of cases removing the links with the highest value of Braess' paradox in a step-wise manner resulted in the same links being removed as was the case where the search for the links was done in an exhaustive fashion. In those cases where removing the links with the highest values for Braess' paradox did not produce the same results as the exhaustive search, the reduction in the travel time was very close to that obtained with the exhaustive search.

It should be remembered that the conclusions above from real-world networks were based on a limited number of networks that were related to one another. Further tests should be carried out using different networks with different delay functions.

## APPENDIX

Table 1: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1989 with multiples of the trip matrix

|  | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Projects | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.4 | 1.5 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| 1 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 8 | 8 | 12 | 15 | 22 | 25 | 35 | 48 | 63 |
| 2 | 17 | 22 | 27 | 30 | 36 | 34 | 40 | 41 | 41 | 44 | 60 | 78 | 94 |
| 3 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 2 | 7 | 7 | 13 | 17 | 16 | 11 | 21 | 31 | 34 |
| 4 | -1 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 4 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 11 | 16 | 17 |
| 5 | 0 | 2 | 3 | 7 | 12 | 15 | 20 | 27 | 35 | 40 | 45 | 62 | 73 |
| 6 | 18 | 28 | 37 | 40 | 48 | 65 | 74 | 86 | 101 | 127 | 173 | 230 | 284 |
| 7 | 10 | 19 | 27 | 34 | 47 | 57 | 71 | 90 | 97 | 111 | 150 | 172 | 236 |
| 8 | 0 | 3 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 7 | 8 | 16 | 29 | 37 | 56 | 81 | 100 |
| 9 | 14 | 25 | 28 | 35 | 49 | 61 | 80 | 103 | 137 | 177 | 204 | 237 | 318 |
| 10 | 0 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 9 | 14 | 19 | 30 | 43 | 66 | 82 | 110 |
| 11 | 2 | 4 | 5 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 10 | 12 | 19 | 30 | 49 | 55 | 93 |
| 12 | 9 | 13 | 14 | 17 | 22 | 26 | 31 | 38 | 44 | 49 | 61 | 73 | 82 |
| 13 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 11 | 15 | 25 | 33 | 42 | 54 | 77 | 95 | 109 |
| 14 | 14 | 23 | 29 | 33 | 44 | 48 | 58 | 79 | 84 | 96 | 119 | 136 | 162 |
| 15 | 5 | 12 | 21 | 30 | 48 | 60 | 74 | 92 | 110 | 151 | 194 | 224 | 274 |
| 16 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 5 | 6 | 9 | 11 | 13 | 14 | 17 |
| 17 | 15 | 26 | 42 | 70 | 115 | 188 | 291 | 443 | 653 | 936 | 1328 | 1809 | 2440 |
| 18 | -1 | 0 | -3 | -4 | -3 | -6 | -6 | -7 | -9 | -8 | -13 | -15 | -12 |
| 19 | 4 | 6 | 7 | 6 | 10 | 12 | 16 | 22 | 26 | 37 | 46 | 45 | 56 |
| 20 | -1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | -1 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | -2 |
| 21 | 0 | 3 | 5 | 9 | 16 | 25 | 37 | 44 | 55 | 71 | 92 | 118 | 163 |
| 22 | 4 | 4 | 6 | 12 | 19 | 24 | 38 | 45 | 55 | 66 | 82 | 100 | 121 |
| 23 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 3 | 5 | 8 | 11 | 16 | 23 | 29 |
| 24 | 19 | 26 | 45 | 71 | 103 | 146 | 194 | 238 | 328 | 423 | 539 | 715 | 923 |
| 25 | 11 | 12 | 22 | 22 | 21 | 12 | 9 | 37 | 46 | 34 | 35 | 47 | 27 |
| 26 | 4 | 4 | 8 | 9 | 11 | 19 | 29 | 37 | 46 | 61 | 68 | 112 | 132 |
| 27 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | -1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 28 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 4 | 2 |
| 29 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 1 | -2 | 1 | 2 | 5 |
| 30 | 17 | 25 | 40 | 61 | 76 | 100 | 119 | 168 | 234 | 353 | 506 | 723 | 953 |
| 31 | 10 | 15 | 18 | 25 | 30 | 40 | 52 | 64 | 80 | 110 | 141 | 202 | 248 |

Table 2: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1989 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

|  | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Projects | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 2.8 | 2.9 | 3.0 |
| 1 | 72 | 71 | 108 | 139 | 172 | 183 | 237 | 300 | 349 | 451 | 543 | 644 | 740 |
| 2 | 119 | 151 | 221 | 270 | 301 | 397 | 504 | 584 | 677 | 760 | 885 | 1070 | 1218 |
| 3 | 47 | 47 | 89 | 110 | 138 | 175 | 214 | 258 | 304 | 369 | 433 | 532 | 591 |
| 4 | 22 | 41 | 72 | 74 | 85 | 116 | 143 | 161 | 211 | 244 | 297 | 349 | 403 |
| 5 | 102 | 123 | 145 | 182 | 221 | 264 | 322 | 390 | 439 | 511 | 625 | 780 | 907 |
| 6 | 288 | 332 | 411 | 474 | 547 | 681 | 786 | 910 | 1112 | 1251 | 1414 | 1668 | 1920 |
| 7 | 257 | 283 | 346 | 400 | 457 | 557 | 657 | 750 | 904 | 1022 | 1189 | 1429 | 1680 |
| 8 | 111 | 164 | 202 | 238 | 282 | 393 | 466 | 548 | 656 | 686 | 804 | 1020 | 1229 |
| 9 | 429 | 495 | 619 | 708 | 823 | 1019 | 1206 | 1469 | 1663 | 1903 | 2319 | 2736 | 3135 |
| 10 | 153 | 168 | 203 | 240 | 295 | 389 | 450 | 527 | 598 | 693 | 866 | 986 | 1120 |
| 11 | 127 | 156 | 219 | 263 | 329 | 444 | 558 | 640 | 774 | 896 | 1054 | 1275 | 1504 |
| 12 | 80 | 87 | 101 | 106 | 131 | 161 | 187 | 237 | 284 | 330 | 389 | 489 | 536 |
| 13 | 143 | 185 | 218 | 271 | 333 | 425 | 512 | 621 | 699 | 787 | 948 | 1152 | 1316 |
| 14 | 173 | 203 | 233 | 259 | 307 | 353 | 438 | 520 | 594 | 650 | 745 | 811 | 962 |
| 15 | 355 | 395 | 494 | 563 | 622 | 744 | 935 | 1068 | 1175 | 1414 | 1711 | 2092 | 2431 |
| 16 | 27 | 29 | 45 | 52 | 64 | 74 | 71 | 106 | 113 | 136 | 166 | 193 | 225 |
| 17 | 3236 | 4253 | 5454 | 6979 | 8781 | 10977 | 13560 | 16621 | 20218 | 24381 | 29215 | 34851 | 41246 |
| 18 | -32 | -36 | -12 | -21 | -23 | -29 | -57 | -75 | -78 | -110 | -156 | -140 | -192 |
| 19 | 66 | 86 | 119 | 139 | 173 | 219 | 259 | 334 | 395 | 453 | 494 | 624 | 698 |
| 20 | -1 | -2 | 0 | 0 | -4 | -3 | -2 | -1 | -6 | -4 | -2 | -13 | -4 |
| 21 | 202 | 223 | 280 | 324 | 366 | 471 | 602 | 658 | 775 | 897 | 1077 | 1270 | 1531 |
| 22 | 134 | 130 | 159 | 218 | 254 | 311 | 386 | 471 | 585 | 689 | 786 | 963 | 1097 |
| 23 | 38 | 53 | 77 | 100 | 110 | 167 | 235 | 285 | 335 | 427 | 532 | 632 | 718 |
| 24 | 1156 | 1435 | 1753 | 2135 | 2635 | 3211 | 3923 | 4694 | 5659 | 6804 | 8158 | 9662 | 11365 |
| 25 | 52 | 77 | 87 | 89 | 131 | 159 | 193 | 209 | 270 | 320 | 366 | 511 | 565 |
| 26 | 204 | 209 | 246 | 310 | 346 | 388 | 444 | 520 | 585 | 687 | 783 | 930 | 1113 |
| 27 | 1 | -1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 4 | 5 | 9 | 7 |
| 28 | 9 | 11 | 16 | 25 | 25 | 32 | 54 | 76 | 92 | 91 | 107 | 120 | 143 |
| 29 | 8 | 7 | 11 | 11 | 18 | 12 | 16 | 27 | 27 | 47 | 65 | 61 | 79 |
| 30 | 1300 | 1731 | 2242 | 2929 | 3727 | 4722 | 5896 | 7251 | 8863 | 10755 | 13095 | 15702 | 18644 |
| 31 | 312 | 400 | 501 | 606 | 773 | 987 | 1184 | 1383 | 1650 | 1960 | 2341 | 2734 | 3239 |

Table 3: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix

|  | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Projects | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.4 | 1.5 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| 1 | 3 | 6 | 10 | 11 | 18 | 24 | 29 | 32 | 48 | 58 | 84 | 109 | 141 |
| 2 | 23 | 30 | 43 | 50 | 58 | 57 | 58 | 65 | 69 | 87 | 110 | 142 | 194 |
| 3 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 14 | 25 | 23 | 22 | 25 | 39 | 63 | 87 |
| 4 | 1 | -1 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 9 | 14 | 19 | 23 | 28 | 34 | 35 | 29 |
| 5 | 3 | 5 | 12 | 17 | 23 | 35 | 47 | 67 | 92 | 121 | 151 | 203 | 260 |
| 6 | 16 | 23 | 30 | 38 | 42 | 48 | 66 | 87 | 112 | 108 | 135 | 208 | 235 |
| 7 | 12 | 18 | 30 | 41 | 50 | 69 | 98 | 113 | 118 | 148 | 170 | 224 | 270 |
| 8 | 0 | 4 | 5 | 3 | 3 | 7 | 15 | 28 | 43 | 60 | 78 | 106 | 142 |
| 9 | 18 | 25 | 33 | 40 | 54 | 74 | 93 | 125 | 180 | 220 | 265 | 349 | 400 |
| 10 | -1 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 6 | 15 | 21 | 33 | 53 | 90 | 120 | 162 | 163 |
| 11 | 0 | 3 | 6 | 5 | 6 | 8 | 7 | 11 | 16 | 21 | 33 | 53 | 64 |
| 12 | 7 | 10 | 17 | 17 | 23 | 29 | 34 | 39 | 47 | 56 | 59 | 67 | 83 |
| 13 | -1 | 1 | 6 | 7 | 12 | 21 | 29 | 38 | 54 | 79 | 87 | 112 | 157 |
| 14 | 16 | 22 | 33 | 41 | 51 | 69 | 82 | 94 | 112 | 136 | 157 | 187 | 207 |
| 15 | 9 | 21 | 35 | 50 | 69 | 94 | 120 | 147 | 189 | 245 | 271 | 368 | 424 |
| 16 | 2 | 2 | 6 | 9 | 15 | 24 | 32 | 42 | 49 | 67 | 87 | 108 | 153 |
| 17 | 20 | 39 | 69 | 122 | 209 | 344 | 544 | 833 | 1238 | 1784 | 2513 | 3449 | 4654 |
| 18 | -2 | -1 | 2 | 4 | 4 | 10 | 11 | 11 | 22 | 21 | 20 | 28 | 29 |
| 19 | 6 | 9 | 11 | 14 | 20 | 25 | 30 | 43 | 63 | 77 | 84 | 110 | 137 |
| 20 | 0 | -1 | 3 | -2 | -1 | 0 | -2 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| 21 | -1 | 4 | 8 | 12 | 22 | 35 | 45 | 56 | 72 | 101 | 137 | 188 | 227 |
| 22 | 2 | 4 | 13 | 17 | 30 | 44 | 54 | 67 | 93 | 109 | 125 | 163 | 196 |
| 23 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 4 | 8 | 14 | 22 | 29 | 44 | 65 | 96 |
| 24 | 27 | 53 | 88 | 133 | 194 | 258 | 365 | 495 | 663 | 874 | 1149 | 1510 | 1900 |
| 25 | 10 | 24 | 24 | 16 | 14 | 16 | 18 | 28 | 45 | 33 | 26 | 42 | 39 |
| 26 | 4 | 12 | 18 | 24 | 34 | 40 | 52 | 71 | 90 | 119 | 152 | 178 | 197 |
| 27 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | -2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 |
| 28 | 9 | 14 | 18 | 20 | 21 | 26 | 28 | 34 | 39 | 49 | 53 | 71 | 93 |
| 29 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 16 | 15 | 9 | 8 | 7 | 5 |
| 30 | 20 | 34 | 56 | 77 | 90 | 119 | 178 | 289 | 454 | 666 | 929 | 1320 | 1802 |
| 31 | 16 | 20 | 26 | 36 | 48 | 69 | 91 | 134 | 179 | 232 | 308 | 392 | 497 |
| 33 | 1 | 6 | 6 | 13 | 16 | 14 | 17 | 28 | 43 | 51 | 70 | 97 | 137 |
| 34 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 5 | 9 | 11 | 16 | 17 |
| 35 | 3 | 8 | 9 | 15 | 21 | 42 | 59 | 82 | 121 | 157 | 207 | 250 | 302 |
| 36 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 1 | -1 | -1 | 0 | 0 |
| 37 | 3 | 11 | 16 | 13 | 14 | 20 | 26 | 38 | 35 | 42 | 57 | 64 | 81 |
| 38 | 0 | -2 | -1 | -1 | -1 | -1 | -1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 5 |
| 39 | 26 | 34 | 40 | 44 | 52 | 64 | 75 | 96 | 105 | 130 | 170 | 192 | 249 |

Table 4: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.4 | 1.5 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| 40 | 2 | 12 | 23 | 26 | 40 | 54 | 76 | 108 | 132 | 152 | 180 | 228 | 262 |
| 41 | 9 | 14 | 21 | 24 | 33 | 47 | 63 | 80 | 120 | 174 | 230 | 333 | 448 |
| 42 | 10 | 14 | 20 | 29 | 36 | 45 | 60 | 73 | 101 | 102 | 122 | 168 | 221 |
| 43 | -1 | 2 | 6 | 8 | 15 | 20 | 24 | 37 | 61 | 72 | 96 | 134 | 182 |
| 44 | 13 | 19 | 27 | 42 | 51 | 71 | 81 | 104 | 125 | 125 | 151 | 210 | 226 |
| 45 | -1 | 2 | 9 | 5 | 9 | 20 | 29 | 51 | 85 | 114 | 168 | 241 | 290 |
| 46 | -1 | 2 | 4 | 7 | 10 | 15 | 17 | 28 | 38 | 49 | 64 | 76 | 88 |
| 47 | 3 | 9 | 19 | 23 | 40 | 63 | 94 | 134 | 164 | 189 | 212 | 256 | 276 |
| 48 | 7 | 12 | 15 | 15 | 18 | 24 | 32 | 39 | 50 | 59 | 73 | 99 | 108 |
| 49 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 10 | 7 | 12 | 23 | 32 | 41 |
| 50 | 0 | 8 | 12 | 14 | 25 | 32 | 34 | 47 | 65 | 80 | 115 | 161 | 196 |
| 51 | 1 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 11 | 14 | 19 | 30 | 32 | 36 | 43 | 60 |
| 52 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -1 | -1 | 0 | -1 | 0 | -1 | -1 | 1 | -1 |
| 53 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 5 | 8 | 10 | 20 | 31 | 39 | 55 | 74 | 109 |
| 54 | 4 | 9 | 9 | 13 | 16 | 23 | 22 | 24 | 32 | 36 | 53 | 79 | 101 |
| 55 | 3 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 3 | 3 | 6 | 14 | 13 | 18 | 24 | 41 | 47 |
| 56 | 9 | 13 | 17 | 18 | 23 | 27 | 29 | 32 | 38 | 48 | 50 | 65 | 87 |
| 57 | 3 | 8 | 9 | 6 | 4 | 11 | 11 | 12 | 14 | 19 | 26 | 33 | 37 |
| 58 | -3 | 2 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 3 | 2 | -2 | 1 | 1 |
| 59 | 2 | 5 | 8 | 10 | 16 | 27 | 31 | 40 | 58 | 77 | 93 | 120 | 136 |
| 60 | 3 | 6 | 9 | 11 | 15 | 21 | 29 | 52 | 77 | 78 | 97 | 124 | 129 |
| 61 | 0 | 7 | 14 | 19 | 21 | 31 | 43 | 53 | 65 | 87 | 104 | 122 | 152 |
| 62 | 9 | 17 | 270 | 36 | 40 | 46 | 56 | 64 | 83 | 114 | 160 | 208 | 247 |
| 63 | 18 | 31 | 42 | 44 | 65 | 120 | 156 | 208 | 287 | 336 | 448 | 565 | 674 |
| 64 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 7 | 12 | 19 | 27 | 33 | 50 | 62 | 82 | 92 | 127 |
| 65 | 58 | 74 | 105 | 114 | 145 | 185 | 240 | 284 | 361 | 451 | 572 | 715 | 893 |
| 66 | 9 | 13 | 17 | 21 | 23 | 26 | 33 | 38 | 49 | 60 | 64 | 75 | 93 |
| 67 | -2 | 2 | 4 | 6 | 5 | 11 | 15 | 19 | 24 | 30 | 37 | 47 | 59 |
| 68 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 5 | 4 |
| 69 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 5 | 5 | 11 |
| 70 | 1 | -1 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 11 | 19 | 21 | 30 | 37 |
| 71 | 1 | -1 | 1 | -1 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 6 | 11 | 12 | 20 | 29 | 43 |
| 72 | 8 | 13 | 21 | 23 | 33 | 46 | 65 | 65 | 89 | 115 | 148 | 159 | 223 |
| 73 | -2 | -1 | 0 | -2 | -1 | 2 | 7 | 17 | 20 | 35 | 50 | 102 | 126 |
| 74 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 8 | 16 | 26 | 42 | 53 | 68 | 91 |
| 75 | -1 | 2 | 4 | 8 | 12 | 12 | 18 | 25 | 30 | 39 | 58 | 71 | 86 |
| 76 | -9 | -12 | -16 | -21 | -28 | -40 | -41 | -54 | -57 | -80 | -93 | -87 | -91 |
| 77 | 4 | 9 | 19 | 29 | 29 | 50 | 83 | 112 | 147 | 195 | 273 | 311 | 392 |
| 78 | 17 | 28 | 38 | 59 | 83 | 122 | 157 | 202 | 246 | 288 | 328 | 406 | 452 |

Table 5: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 2.8 | 2.9 | 3.0 |
| 1 | 171 | 225 | 256 | 266 | 377 | 412 | 513 | 589 | 699 | 879 | 1020 | 1150 | 1298 |
| 2 | 265 | 283 | 366 | 441 | 526 | 605 | 771 | 968 | 1167 | 1466 | 1756 | 2077 | 2479 |
| 3 | 111 | 120 | 156 | 208 | 250 | 302 | 404 | 481 | 591 | 747 | 903 | 1078 | 1315 |
| 4 | 73 | 75 | 96 | 111 | 121 | 114 | 146 | 176 | 198 | 273 | 307 | 340 | 440 |
| 5 | 333 | 409 | 542 | 639 | 775 | 946 | 1134 | 1322 | 1602 | 1920 | 2274 | 2681 | 3140 |
| 6 | 266 | 280 | 336 | 392 | 445 | 491 | 591 | 734 | 883 | 1070 | 1289 | 1551 | 1877 |
| 7 | 337 | 428 | 523 | 588 | 689 | 800 | 978 | 1215 | 1453 | 1660 | 2011 | 2341 | 2866 |
| 8 | 177 | 227 | 293 | 365 | 459 | 566 | 658 | 816 | 1025 | 1185 | 1412 | 1612 | 1921 |
| 9 | 509 | 669 | 840 | 929 | 1161 | 1383 | 1710 | 2118 | 2513 | 2980 | 3583 | 4206 | 4883 |
| 10 | 207 | 294 | 350 | 404 | 568 | 619 | 809 | 961 | 1165 | 1364 | 1722 | 2025 | 2377 |
| 11 | 85 | 105 | 120 | 155 | 217 | 258 | 352 | 418 | 536 | 600 | 656 | 790 | 940 |
| 12 | 97 | 106 | 128 | 156 | 177 | 190 | 225 | 282 | 340 | 383 | 469 | 526 | 635 |
| 13 | 197 | 242 | 305 | 370 | 456 | 514 | 599 | 772 | 870 | 1093 | 1272 | 1476 | 1674 |
| 14 | 261 | 292 | 362 | 409 | 491 | 517 | 591 | 711 | 824 | 935 | 1116 | 1291 | 1513 |
| 15 | 514 | 618 | 759 | 875 | 1090 | 1279 | 1544 | 1893 | 2273 | 2725 | 3170 | 3768 | 4388 |
| 16 | 185 | 263 | 352 | 429 | 548 | 672 | 809 | 997 | 1212 | 1461 | 1769 | 2099 | 2500 |
| 17 | 6175 | 8097 | 10473 | 13341 | 16821 | 20984 | 25953 | 31858 | 38811 | 46806 | 56094 | 66807 | 79167 |
| 18 | 44 | 47 | 81 | 72 | 88 | 77 | 149 | 176 | 209 | 256 | 309 | 346 | 433 |
| 19 | 180 | 197 | 239 | 313 | 394 | 436 | 536 | 688 | 868 | 1030 | 1227 | 1409 | 1741 |
| 20 | 2 | -1 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 9 | 7 | 9 | 12 | 13 |
| 21 | 299 | 360 | 484 | 569 | 690 | 822 | 1017 | 1230 | 1409 | 1672 | 2038 | 2514 | 2951 |
| 22 | 251 | 287 | 367 | 465 | 560 | 619 | 776 | 962 | 1074 | 1324 | 1553 | 1808 | 2158 |
| 23 | 130 | 169 | 251 | 302 | 420 | 495 | 644 | 811 | 969 | 1196 | 1438 | 1719 | 2002 |
| 24 | 2400 | 3074 | 3920 | 4856 | 6081 | 7444 | 9178 | 11228 | 13614 | 16386 | 19609 | 23302 | 27538 |
| 25 | 83 | 103 | 118 | 176 | 171 | 138 | 229 | 289 | 345 | 477 | 619 | 680 | 809 |
| 26 | 263 | 299 | 342 | 337 | 336 | 383 | 367 | 398 | 425 | 486 | 483 | 540 | 643 |
| 27 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 5 | 9 | 8 | 14 | 10 | 19 | 23 |
| 28 | 110 | 125 | 153 | 180 | 226 | 250 | 290 | 335 | 430 | 526 | 634 | 732 | 849 |
| 29 | 9 | 12 | 12 | 4 | 7 | 9 | 13 | 14 | 24 | 20 | 21 | 25 | 55 |
| 30 | 2455 | 3253 | 4270 | 5507 | 7027 | 8781 | 10957 | 13555 | 16522 | 20028 | 24145 | 28803 | 34226 |
| 31 | 651 | 838 | 1073 | 1345 | 1668 | 2038 | 2461 | 2935 | 3554 | 4295 | 5007 | 5860 | 6768 |
| 33 | 163 | 180 | 220 | 233 | 283 | 346 | 399 | 522 | 650 | 785 | 964 | 1178 | 1353 |
| 34 | 20 | 31 | 36 | 46 | 64 | 83 | 99 | 145 | 174 | 197 | 253 | 295 | 347 |
| 35 | 384 | 481 | 634 | 758 | 929 | 1104 | 1402 | 1712 | 2076 | 2471 | 2903 | 3435 | 4064 |
| 36 | 0 | -1 | 2 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 12 | 13 | 19 | 21 | 18 | 22 |
| 37 | 107 | 126 | 182 | 243 | 323 | 365 | 470 | 582 | 709 | 823 | 1021 | 1265 | 1497 |
| 38 | 6 | 4 | 10 | 8 | 11 | 8 | 14 | 17 | 23 | 22 | 17 | 26 | 27 |
| 39 | 302 | 353 | 414 | 519 | 631 | 728 | 901 | 1074 | 1193 | 1420 | 1613 | 1926 | 2364 |

Table 6: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1993 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.5 | 2.6 | 2.7 | 2.8 | 2.9 | 3.0 |
| 40 | 313 | 366 | 452 | 575 | 716 | 865 | 1029 | 1256 | 1423 | 1637 | 1963 | 2295 | 2701 |
| 41 | 598 | 788 | 1041 | 1257 | 1559 | 1860 | 2237 | 2699 | 3233 | 3860 | 4553 | 5447 | 6358 |
| 42 | 270 | 342 | 439 | 524 | 656 | 796 | 985 | 1208 | 1422 | 1774 | 2144 | 2489 | 3015 |
| 43 | 197 | 226 | 260 | 276 | 346 | 369 | 466 | 592 | 643 | 775 | 958 | 1069 | 1225 |
| 44 | 264 | 281 | 305 | 379 | 497 | 415 | 496 | 537 | 629 | 686 | 920 | 1165 | 1431 |
| 45 | 383 | 481 | 597 | 747 | 935 | 1157 | 1440 | 1679 | 2058 | 2534 | 3039 | 3525 | 4106 |
| 46 | 119 | 156 | 194 | 225 | 243 | 270 | 315 | 366 | 436 | 572 | 694 | 823 | 1013 |
| 47 | 342 | 382 | 447 | 578 | 683 | 755 | 837 | 966 | 1072 | 1264 | 1572 | 1856 | 2211 |
| 48 | 119 | 142 | 161 | 182 | 226 | 287 | 338 | 381 | 474 | 560 | 652 | 766 | 922 |
| 49 | 60 | 85 | 110 | 122 | 132 | 186 | 227 | 263 | 297 | 353 | 419 | 477 | 525 |
| 50 | 235 | 319 | 396 | 415 | 568 | 660 | 810 | 1000 | 1216 | 1559 | 1870 | 2177 | 2523 |
| 51 | 77 | 98 | 126 | 143 | 193 | 246 | 322 | 373 | 499 | 539 | 626 | 744 | 891 |
| 52 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 0 | -1 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 4 | 3 | 8 |
| 53 | 140 | 177 | 238 | 279 | 325 | 414 | 492 | 574 | 709 | 831 | 993 | 1160 | 1338 |
| 54 | 135 | 154 | 208 | 263 | 299 | 418 | 517 | 651 | 793 | 903 | 1031 | 1169 | 1379 |
| 55 | 60 | 66 | 80 | 106 | 134 | 184 | 229 | 315 | 335 | 430 | 506 | 577 | 673 |
| 56 | 98 | 110 | 127 | 140 | 177 | 194 | 222 | 247 | 314 | 378 | 463 | 535 | 626 |
| 57 | 50 | 62 | 85 | 77 | 89 | 86 | 92 | 93 | 98 | 128 | 135 | 153 | 161 |
| 58 | 8 | 7 | 17 | 26 | 35 | 36 | 36 | 64 | 65 | 100 | 139 | 145 | 221 |
| 59 | 181 | 193 | 249 | 317 | 408 | 492 | 589 | 754 | 892 | 1096 | 1335 | 1628 | 1939 |
| 60 | 125 | 172 | 228 | 274 | 313 | 340 | 397 | 455 | 559 | 631 | 775 | 883 | 1032 |
| 61 | 182 | 222 | 230 | 236 | 243 | 301 | 376 | 424 | 458 | 547 | 584 | 678 | 818 |
| 62 | 293 | 334 | 444 | 563 | 692 | 800 | 998 | 1171 | 1473 | 1770 | 2156 | 2540 | 3008 |
| 63 | 881 | 1102 | 1378 | 1665 | 2027 | 2365 | 2820 | 3466 | 4081 | 4832 | 5768 | 6835 | 8101 |
| 64 | 138 | 171 | 264 | 293 | 404 | 468 | 639 | 784 | 938 | 1107 | 1300 | 1560 | 1794 |
| 65 | 1091 | 1360 | 1670 | 2001 | 2443 | 2990 | 3561 | 4345 | 5125 | 6195 | 7396 | 8731 | 10221 |
| 66 | 114 | 142 | 167 | 210 | 288 | 375 | 443 | 534 | 644 | 752 | 890 | 1071 | 1291 |
| 67 | 86 | 103 | 124 | 164 | 195 | 279 | 313 | 385 | 454 | 590 | 751 | 928 | 1215 |
| 68 | 6 | 5 | 7 | 7 | 8 | 3 | 5 | 11 | 11 | 9 | 11 | 12 | 11 |
| 69 | 15 | 16 | 29 | 38 | 43 | 64 | 72 | 82 | 109 | 125 | 148 | 183 | 217 |
| 70 | 51 | 64 | 79 | 100 | 125 | 139 | 176 | 229 | 274 | 338 | 424 | 506 | 595 |
| 71 | 78 | 112 | 159 | 243 | 369 | 480 | 589 | 721 | 891 | 1041 | 1448 | 1721 | 2098 |
| 72 | 270 | 319 | 419 | 504 | 562 | 671 | 872 | 993 | 1141 | 1366 | 1576 | 1835 | 2170 |
| 73 | 164 | 206 | 305 | 361 | 448 | 576 | 712 | 904 | 1054 | 1341 | 1629 | 1916 | 2347 |
| 74 | 126 | 146 | 185 | 236 | 284 | 313 | 387 | 485 | 600 | 724 | 885 | 1048 | 1262 |
| 75 | 102 | 118 | 153 | 195 | 220 | 251 | 316 | 418 | 522 | 607 | 729 | 868 | 1024 |
| 76 | -96 | -114 | -89 | -86 | -66 | -125 | -81 | -107 | -224 | -322 | -329 | -357 | -436 |
| 77 | 502 | 623 | 769 | 903 | 1092 | 1361 | 1636 | 1963 | 2333 | 2859 | 3367 | 3977 | 4727 |
| 78 | 548 | 549 | 598 | 703 | 893 | 979 | 1090 | 1043 | 1436 | 1624 | 2128 | 2552 | 3031 |

Table 7: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.4 | 1.5 |
| 1 | 6 | 5 | 14 | 19 | 28 | 34 | 44 | 69 | 88 | 81 | 127 |
| 2 | 14 | 19 | 37 | 52 | 67 | 67 | 61 | 90 | 122 | 157 | 172 |
| 3 | 2 | -3 | 3 | 9 | 11 | 21 | 25 | 26 | 61 | 77 | 80 |
| 4 | 0 | -1 | 2 | 5 | 6 | 10 | 14 | 14 | 22 | 22 | 26 |
| 5 | 7 | 13 | 24 | 32 | 43 | 59 | 84 | 108 | 143 | 177 | 241 |
| 6 | 22 | 24 | 35 | 35 | 46 | 67 | 87 | 72 | 89 | 133 | 189 |
| 7 | 20 | 29 | 45 | 57 | 87 | 110 | 121 | 131 | 196 | 217 | 272 |
| 8 | 5 | -2 | 6 | 5 | 17 | 31 | 45 | 74 | 93 | 123 | 171 |
| 9 | 20 | 26 | 40 | 52 | 70 | 86 | 123 | 163 | 214 | 266 | 351 |
| 10 | 0 | -2 | 1 | 1 | 16 | 24 | 39 | 66 | 91 | 130 | 183 |
| 11 | 4 | 3 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 9 | 11 | 21 | 32 | 40 | 57 |
| 12 | 11 | 12 | 22 | 30 | 37 | 39 | 43 | 52 | 72 | 85 | 105 |
| 13 | 0 | -1 | 6 | 11 | 12 | 18 | 25 | 37 | 57 | 64 | 82 |
| 14 | 20 | 27 | 41 | 56 | 67 | 78 | 94 | 100 | 147 | 154 | 174 |
| 15 | 39 | 61 | 91 | 125 | 160 | 207 | 282 | 375 | 501 | 636 | 842 |
| 16 | 21 | 36 | 50 | 73 | 89 | 105 | 137 | 164 | 194 | 261 | 328 |
| 17 | 42 | 84 | 174 | 325 | 574 | 958 | 1535 | 2355 | 3521 | 5072 | 7131 |
| 18 | 0 | -3 | 3 | 4 | 6 | 10 | 15 | 10 | 10 | 13 | 8 |
| 19 | 10 | 11 | 18 | 21 | 27 | 40 | 46 | 56 | 91 | 128 | 185 |
| 20 | -1 | -4 | -2 | -2 | -1 | 1 | -1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| 21 | 4 | 2 | 11 | 16 | 19 | 26 | 41 | 63 | 98 | 150 | 216 |
| 22 | 7 | 8 | 11 | 23 | 30 | 42 | 60 | 84 | 106 | 128 | 151 |
| 23 | 0 | -2 | 5 | 13 | 22 | 41 | 63 | 98 | 152 | 225 | 323 |
| 24 | 88 | 148 | 245 | 351 | 489 | 684 | 974 | 1362 | 1950 | 2670 | 3649 |
| 25 | 27 | 24 | 27 | 30 | 41 | 61 | 53 | 71 | 92 | 123 | 144 |
| 26 | 25 | 38 | 62 | 87 | 112 | 148 | 173 | 197 | 223 | 273 | 325 |
| 27 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| 28 | 13 | 12 | 18 | 20 | 26 | 33 | 37 | 45 | 51 | 70 | 83 |
| 29 | 4 | 1 | 7 | 6 | 9 | 13 | 26 | 38 | 41 | 40 | 30 |
| 30 | 35 | 58 | 82 | 125 | 215 | 407 | 690 | 1093 | 1673 | 2470 | 3579 |
| 31 | 28 | 39 | 57 | 85 | 140 | 147 | 195 | 233 | 322 | 436 | 582 |
| 33 | 5 | 7 | 17 | 19 | 18 | 34 | 62 | 84 | 120 | 151 | 223 |
| 34 | 0 | -3 | -1 | -1 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 5 | 10 | 13 | 15 |
| 35 | 6 | 3 | 16 | 31 | 52 | 80 | 107 | 128 | 189 | 239 | 337 |
| 36 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 37 | 13 | 8 | 16 | 28 | 33 | 42 | 56 | 71 | 85 | 106 | 138 |
| 38 | 0 | -2 | 0 | -1 | -1 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 7 |
| 39 | 30 | 36 | 45 | 52 | 65 | 77 | 95 | 119 | 138 | 147 | 157 |
| 40 | 29 | 45 | 68 | 107 | 147 | 185 | 242 | 273 | 333 | 391 | 495 |
| 41 | 21 | 30 | 45 | 65 | 98 | 133 | 204 | 300 | 422 | 588 | 797 |
| 42 | 15 | 16 | 28 | 36 | 44 | 69 | 84 | 90 | 129 | 178 | 224 |
| 43 | 0 | 2 | 8 | 11 | 20 | 31 | 47 | 69 | 98 | 130 | 178 |

Table 8: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.4 | 1.5 |
| 44 | 28 | 36 | 55 | 58 | 72 | 74 | 72 | 93 | 101 | 126 | 139 |
| 45 | 11 | 16 | 31 | 63 | 116 | 157 | 231 | 271 | 395 | 553 | 766 |
| 46 | 7 | 14 | 25 | 39 | 60 | 94 | 131 | 183 | 247 | 327 | 414 |
| 47 | 18 | 34 | 66 | 104 | 130 | 158 | 200 | 242 | 259 | 269 | 343 |
| 48 | 9 | 12 | 15 | 17 | 28 | 39 | 47 | 59 | 73 | 91 | 115 |
| 49 | 1 | -1 | 6 | 13 | 22 | 26 | 28 | 33 | 36 | 45 | 61 |
| 50 | 16 | 27 | 51 | 81 | 123 | 166 | 217 | 275 | 371 | 477 | 628 |
| 51 | 4 | 3 | 6 | 16 | 22 | 27 | 33 | 42 | 59 | 67 | 103 |
| 52 | 0 | 0 | -1 | -2 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 3 |
| 53 | 1 | 2 | 6 | 6 | 13 | 18 | 27 | 34 | 45 | 47 | 68 |
| 54 | 5 | 8 | 10 | 13 | 11 | 12 | 17 | 26 | 38 | 47 | 68 |
| 55 | 1 | -3 | 2 | 2 | 7 | 15 | 8 | 17 | 27 | 40 | 58 |
| 56 | 13 | 12 | 18 | 20 | 25 | 34 | 37 | 39 | 48 | 680 | 79 |
| 57 | 10 | 10 | 17 | 24 | 37 | 54 | 74 | 82 | 97 | 117 | 136 |
| 58 | -2 | -3 | 1 | 5 | 4 | -2 | 0 | 1 | 14 | 25 | 31 |
| 59 | 7 | 7 | 26 | 36 | 64 | 61 | 86 | 78 | 121 | 163 | 198 |
| 60 | 11 | 11 | 19 | 31 | 48 | 85 | 123 | 185 | 278 | 389 | 475 |
| 61 | 0 | -2 | 2 | 3 | 12 | 17 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 24 | 35 |
| 62 | 30 | 28 | 44 | 54 | 75 | 98 | 140 | 176 | 216 | 280 | 381 |
| 63 | 44 | 54 | 83 | 134 | 178 | 231 | 308 | 389 | 505 | 656 | 827 |
| 64 | 2 | 3 | 12 | 19 | 27 | 40 | 42 | 39 | 45 | 56 | 86 |
| 65 | 95 | 142 | 207 | 268 | 335 | 455 | 631 | 857 | 1172 | 1638 | 2186 |
| 66 | 19 | 22 | 28 | 35 | 44 | 61 | 77 | 103 | 118 | 153 | 192 |
| 67 | 11 | 9 | 20 | 34 | 45 | 71 | 90 | 120 | 167 | 231 | 307 |
| 68 | 2 | -1 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 |
| 69 | 0 | -3 | 0 | -1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 2 | 5 |
| 70 | 3 | -3 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 7 | 11 | 11 | 18 | 18 | 37 |
| 71 | 4 | -2 | -2 | 0 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 17 | 23 | 50 | 81 |
| 72 | 15 | 12 | 24 | 33 | 46 | 59 | 75 | 104 | 131 | 173 | 208 |
| 73 | 11 | 10 | 20 | 16 | 21 | 31 | 51 | 72 | 90 | 144 | 208 |
| 74 | 3 | -1 | 0 | 10 | 19 | 27 | 53 | 73 | 96 | 124 | 156 |
| 75 | 5 | 3 | 3 | 5 | 9 | 13 | 22 | 32 | 36 | 39 | 46 |
| 76 | -1 | -3 | 8 | 14 | 22 | 21 | 47 | 40 | 77 | 102 | 152 |
| 77 | 4 | 3 | 16 | 23 | 37 | 54 | 80 | 127 | 161 | 208 | 253 |
| 78 | 38 | 55 | 82 | 96 | 124 | 138 | 143 | 165 | 194 | 229 | 260 |
| 79 | 1 | -1 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 7 | 9 | 14 | 17 | 22 | 45 |
| 80 | 3 | 2 | 10 | 12 | 17 | 26 | 44 | 64 | 91 | 123 | 164 |
| 81 | 19 | 18 | 30 | 37 | 49 | 61 | 78 | 99 | 137 | 192 | 295 |
| 82 | 20 | 21 | 36 | 46 | 56 | 73 | 106 | 144 | 173 | 232 | 299 |
| 83 | 0 | -3 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 3 |
| 84 | 3 | -1 | 0 | 2 | 2 | 4 | 4 | 6 | 4 | 8 | 10 |

Table 9: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.4 | 1.5 |
| 85 | 15 | 13 | 25 | 34 | 47 | 54 | 77 | 114 | 121 | 160 | 168 |
| 86 | 6 | 5 | 10 | 10 | 13 | 18 | 21 | 22 | 30 | 43 | 74 |
| 87 | 35 | 53 | 82 | 121 | 164 | 188 | 243 | 288 | 354 | 444 | 579 |
| 88 | 1 | -1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 11 | 14 | 9 |
| 89 | 1 | -4 | -2 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 9 | 10 | 10 |
| 90 | 2 | 1 | 7 | 12 | 21 | 25 | 43 | 51 | 72 | 102 | 131 |
| 91 | 3 | -1 | 4 | 8 | 18 | 23 | 39 | 46 | 57 | 79 | 108 |
| 92 | 22 | 32 | 42 | 48 | 55 | 65 | 76 | 83 | 103 | 122 | 141 |
| 93 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -2 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 10 | 16 | 24 | 39 |
| 94 | 6 | 4 | 19 | 32 | 44 | 66 | 98 | 139 | 187 | 234 | 328 |
| 95 | 26 | 39 | 57 | 73 | 102 | 132 | 183 | 229 | 296 | 367 | 467 |
| 96 | 11 | 12 | 21 | 27 | 37 | 49 | 72 | 96 | 125 | 155 | 200 |
| 97 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 2 | 5 | 6 |
| 98 | 7 | 3 | 8 | 10 | 16 | 23 | 27 | 33 | 47 | 62 | 67 |
| 99 | 9 | 11 | 20 | 31 | 46 | 61 | 85 | 112 | 150 | 202 | 273 |
| 100 | 14 | 11 | 18 | 17 | 19 | 21 | 28 | 42 | 53 | 73 | 84 |
| 101 | 8 | 7 | 17 | 24 | 37 | 42 | 64 | 96 | 102 | 134 | 139 |
| 102 | 3 | -1 | 7 | 9 | 10 | 8 | 17 | 21 | 13 | 15 | 22 |
| 103 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 12 | 15 | 24 | 29 |
| 104 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| 105 | 10 | 10 | 16 | 25 | 42 | 64 | 85 | 119 | 149 | 206 | 255 |
| 106 | 3 | 0 | 12 | 17 | 29 | 36 | 60 | 58 | 78 | 99 | 126 |
| 107 | 55 | 64 | 94 | 125 | 168 | 192 | 254 | 314 | 363 | 441 | 610 |
| 108 | 93 | 131 | 192 | 274 | 366 | 489 | 680 | 939 | 1266 | 1778 | 2398 |
| 109 | 1 | -1 | 3 | 4 | 8 | 10 | 18 | 30 | 36 | 50 | 63 |
| 110 | 7 | 10 | 17 | 17 | 28 | 39 | 55 | 75 | 102 | 115 | 150 |
| 111 | 2 | -2 | 3 | 3 | 5 | 5 | 4 | 3 | 5 | 9 | 9 |
| 112 | 16 | 19 | 27 | 32 | 42 | 69 | 78 | 82 | 129 | 160 | 227 |
| 113 | 0 | -3 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 4 | 11 | 12 | 10 | 14 | 21 |
| 114 | 1 | -3 | 1 | 3 | 6 | 9 | 16 | 21 | 41 | 48 | 84 |
| 115 | 3 | 6 | 18 | 37 | 61 | 101 | 146 | 225 | 296 | 388 | 562 |
| 116 | 0 | -2 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 5 | 5 | 5 | 7 |
| 117 | 7 | 6 | 12 | 17 | 21 | 27 | 33 | 42 | 50 | 78 | 107 |
| 118 | 26 | 32 | 51 | 73 | 105 | 158 | 240 | 351 | 506 | 726 | 1003 |
| 119 | 3 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 15 | 19 | 36 | 44 | 54 | 54 | 70 |
| 120 | 9 | 3 | 8 | 9 | 16 | 37 | 55 | 80 | 125 | 183 | 272 |
| 121 | 2 | 1 | 8 | 13 | 15 | 36 | 49 | 72 | 111 | 148 | 186 |
| 122 | 2 | 1 | 6 | 10 | 17 | 31 | 42 | 68 | 105 | 141 | 224 |
| 123 | 0 | -2 | 3 | 5 | 9 | 17 | 35 | 51 | 86 | 131 | 175 |
| 124 | 27 | 33 | 53 | 76 | 94 | 126 | 159 | 238 | 293 | 392 | 535 |
| 125 | 2 | 2 | 6 | 11 | 18 | 24 | 33 | 47 | 63 | 92 | 117 |

Table 10: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.4 | 1.5 |
| 126 | 2 | 3 | 6 | 10 | 15 | 27 | 39 | 59 | 84 | 118 | 155 |
| 127 | 2 | -1 | 7 | 7 | 12 | 20 | 33 | 41 | 57 | 80 | 114 |
| 128 | 1 | -3 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 5 | 4 | 2 |
| 129 | -1 | -2 | 3 | 0 | 8 | 12 | 19 | 21 | 25 | 31 | 41 |
| 130 | 0 | 0 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 6 | 9 | 8 |
| 131 | -1 | -2 | 3 | 4 | 8 | 9 | 2 | 8 | 12 | 19 | 37 |
| 132 | 0 | -3 | 1 | 2 | 8 | 9 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 5 | 10 |
| 133 | 1 | -1 | 2 | 4 | 5 | 8 | 18 | 41 | 39 | 49 | 51 |
| 134 | 4 | 3 | 7 | 9 | 12 | 23 | 38 | 43 | 60 | 58 | 58 |
| 135 | 18 | 18 | 26 | 31 | 32 | 48 | 52 | 63 | 75 | 79 | 90 |
| 136 | 2 | 0 | 3 | 5 | 9 | 11 | 13 | 19 | 30 | 34 | 54 |
| 137 | 0 | -4 | 1 | 2 | 5 | 10 | 16 | 25 | 41 | 59 | 92 |
| 138 | 2 | 3 | 8 | 11 | 17 | 23 | 32 | 34 | 37 | 45 | 43 |
| 139 | 0 | 0 | -2 | 2 | 7 | 11 | 22 | 29 | 43 | 50 | 71 |
| 140 | 3 | 1 | 6 | 20 | 34 | 33 | 43 | 59 | 90 | 124 | 165 |
| 141 | 2 | 3 | 8 | 14 | 19 | 31 | 49 | 61 | 84 | 121 | 153 |
| 142 | 20 | 21 | 29 | 35 | 44 | 51 | 74 | 92 | 94 | 108 | 118 |
| 143 | 4 | 0 | 4 | 9 | 18 | 24 | 36 | 56 | 52 | 74 | 100 |
| 144 | 1 | -3 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 3 | 6 | 6 | 8 | 12 |
| 145 | 0 | -1 | 3 | 6 | 13 | 24 | 40 | 55 | 77 | 109 | 143 |
| 146 | 4 | 0 | 6 | 6 | 11 | 14 | 28 | 42 | 56 | 82 | 98 |
| 147 | 3 | 2 | 7 | 12 | 16 | 23 | 31 | 40 | 47 | 66 | 79 |
| 148 | 0 | -2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 2 |
| 149 | 4 | 2 | 8 | 10 | 11 | 14 | 13 | 17 | 21 | 20 | 31 |
| 150 | 0 | -4 | -1 | -1 | 3 | 11 | 13 | 17 | 20 | 18 | 19 |
| 151 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 8 | 8 | 18 | 23 | 34 |
| 152 | 1 | -3 | 4 | 12 | 21 | 51 | 82 | 139 | 210 | 311 | 421 |
| 153 | 0 | -2 | 0 | -1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 154 | 3 | 0 | 3 | 6 | 9 | 9 | 13 | 11 | 13 | 23 | 31 |
| 155 | 19 | 19 | 27 | 32 | 41 | 49 | 62 | 76 | 91 | 104 | 152 |
| 156 | 13 | 18 | 34 | 38 | 51 | 61 | 91 | 126 | 173 | 216 | 281 |
| 157 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 10 | 22 | 31 | 41 | 59 | 75 | 87 | 101 |
| 158 | 4 | 11 | 7 | 10 | 20 | 24 | 31 | 44 | 66 | 86 | 118 |
| 159 | 11 | 13 | 26 | 34 | 59 | 86 | 111 | 152 | 203 | 262 | 311 |
| 160 | 12 | 15 | 36 | 50 | 56 | 78 | 109 | 149 | 177 | 200 | 223 |
| 161 | -1 | -3 | 2 | 4 | 6 | 7 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 22 |
| 162 | 0 | -3 | 2 | 4 | 11 | 14 | 21 | 27 | 37 | 55 | 87 |
| 164 | 6 | 5 | 11 | 16 | 29 | 58 | 81 | 109 | 193 | 284 | 382 |
| 165 | 2 | 1 | 10 | 16 | 30 | 38 | 54 | 73 | 107 | 133 | 177 |
| 166 | 22 | 27 | 42 | 58 | 69 | 96 | 129 | 188 | 256 | 359 | 470 |

Table 11: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1.6 | 1.7 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.5 |
| 1 | 180 | 206 | 260 | 324 | 455 | 502 | 596 | 798 | 973 | 1166 |
| 2 | 205 | 248 | 305 | 384 | 490 | 566 | 691 | 855 | 1030 | 1228 |
| 3 | 96 | 129 | 171 | 235 | 336 | 420 | 480 | 617 | 768 | 900 |
| 4 | 45 | 61 | 70 | 89 | 107 | 96 | 136 | 157 | 209 | 224 |
| 5 | 297 | 406 | 519 | 651 | 807 | 944 | 1141 | 1397 | 1722 | 2063 |
| 6 | 221 | 261 | 324 | 410 | 508 | 567 | 655 | 745 | 897 | 1069 |
| 7 | 364 | 483 | 641 | 810 | 974 | 1253 | 1513 | 1846 | 2292 | 2829 |
| 8 | 220 | 268 | 351 | 498 | 618 | 770 | 972 | 1193 | 1449 | 1752 |
| 9 | 391 | 448 | 569 | 673 | 797 | 1019 | 1204 | 1527 | 1867 | 2209 |
| 10 | 232 | 298 | 376 | 487 | 602 | 806 | 965 | 1227 | 1553 | 1897 |
| 11 | 83 | 100 | 148 | 183 | 213 | 286 | 365 | 440 | 522 | 636 |
| 12 | 103 | 137 | 185 | 230 | 264 | 311 | 350 | 422 | 507 | 629 |
| 13 | 123 | 144 | 197 | 264 | 296 | 379 | 469 | 631 | 773 | 874 |
| 14 | 205 | 210 | 278 | 365 | 417 | 563 | 639 | 788 | 921 | 1048 |
| 15 | 1013 | 1245 | 1684 | 2096 | 2605 | 3302 | 4103 | 4973 | 6101 | 7502 |
| 16 | 428 | 549 | 650 | 792 | 1009 | 1230 | 1505 | 1824 | 2234 | 2744 |
| 17 | 9834 | 13323 | 17715 | 23227 | 29991 | 38261 | 48225 | 60204 | 74425 | 91223 |
| 18 | 5 | 9 | 18 | 16 | 12 | 20 | 50 | 73 | 69 | 82 |
| 19 | 216 | 276 | 337 | 451 | 582 | 727 | 914 | 1102 | 1313 | 1560 |
| 20 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 8 | 12 | 13 | 19 |
| 21 | 279 | 346 | 478 | 609 | 780 | 968 | 1120 | 1412 | 1730 | 2176 |
| 22 | 187 | 256 | 343 | 421 | 508 | 605 | 725 | 920 | 1143 | 1411 |
| 23 | 435 | 580 | 794 | 1040 | 1330 | 1727 | 2130 | 2716 | 3412 | 4183 |
| 24 | 4897 | 6611 | 8715 | 11334 | 14602 | 18597 | 23431 | 29208 | 36030 | 44076 |
| 25 | 195 | 258 | 323 | 401 | 520 | 628 | 719 | 888 | 1061 | 1291 |
| 26 | 377 | 458 | 502 | 635 | 737 | 843 | 1032 | 1097 | 1290 | 1528 |
| 27 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 8 | 10 | 13 | 12 |
| 28 | 89 | 125 | 182 | 188 | 246 | 281 | 384 | 415 | 521 | 656 |
| 29 | 37 | 10 | 50 | 69 | 98 | 124 | 157 | 189 | 229 | 311 |
| 30 | 4996 | 6826 | 9174 | 12091 | 15722 | 20090 | 25363 | 31792 | 39409 | 48379 |
| 31 | 757 | 933 | 1172 | 1414 | 1773 | 2173 | 2678 | 3307 | 4056 | 4896 |
| 33 | 270 | 289 | 397 | 526 | 628 | 804 | 1016 | 1221 | 1465 | 1923 |
| 34 | 33 | 44 | 69 | 89 | 111 | 141 | 167 | 207 | 265 | 304 |
| 35 | 409 | 516 | 663 | 842 | 1064 | 1341 | 1597 | 1984 | 2393 | 2844 |
| 36 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 4 | 6 | 14 | 22 | 25 | 40 | 44 |
| 37 | 199 | 250 | 299 | 428 | 526 | 651 | 819 | 1069 | 1307 | 1526 |
| 38 | 8 | 12 | 12 | 10 | 13 | 21 | 20 | 20 | 36 | 23 |
| 39 | 198 | 227 | 297 | 338 | 393 | 488 | 568 | 714 | 828 | 992 |
| 40 | 581 | 727 | 878 | 1095 | 1288 | 1552 | 1883 | 2304 | 2811 | 3324 |
| 41 | 1062 | 1405 | 1807 | 2302 | 2971 | 3649 | 4467 | 5542 | 6790 | 8115 |
| 42 | 277 | 357 | 464 | 580 | 748 | 948 | 1189 | 1517 | 1846 | 2196 |
| 43 | 255 | 305 | 383 | 475 | 624 | 755 | 901 | 1129 | 1350 | 1539 |

Table 12: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1.6 | 1.7 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.5 |
| 44 | 139 | 155 | 236 | 283 | 274 | 352 | 480 | 669 | 760 | 940 |
| 45 | 991 | 1246 | 1595 | 2018 | 2571 | 3217 | 4054 | 5028 | 6203 | 7598 |
| 46 | 476 | 628 | 746 | 931 | 1071 | 1306 | 1600 | 1811 | 2121 | 2537 |
| 47 | 406 | 543 | 615 | 801 | 917 | 1119 | 1317 | 1605 | 2011 | 2484 |
| 48 | 138 | 139 | 172 | 223 | 273 | 331 | 404 | 449 | 567 | 678 |
| 49 | 79 | 101 | 119 | 128 | 123 | 139 | 156 | 187 | 230 | 247 |
| 50 | 850 | 1053 | 1359 | 1618 | 2026 | 2495 | 3005 | 3727 | 4490 | 5447 |
| 51 | 136 | 165 | 210 | 264 | 312 | 390 | 497 | 633 | 761 | 916 |
| 52 | 4 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 6 | 5 | 10 | 7 | 7 | 8 |
| 53 | 88 | 140 | 196 | 264 | 305 | 372 | 443 | 543 | 641 | 800 |
| 54 | 82 | 122 | 144 | 182 | 232 | 311 | 379 | 485 | 591 | 718 |
| 55 | 49 | 69 | 63 | 69 | 86 | 108 | 163 | 202 | 226 | 278 |
| 56 | 83 | 98 | 136 | 130 | 170 | 191 | 255 | 287 | 347 | 455 |
| 57 | 174 | 196 | 240 | 278 | 333 | 393 | 440 | 534 | 603 | 644 |
| 58 | 44 | 62 | 114 | 138 | 189 | 225 | 292 | 408 | 492 | 600 |
| 59 | 252 | 287 | 429 | 524 | 658 | 836 | 1076 | 1283 | 1607 | 1951 |
| 60 | 556 | 805 | 1019 | 1204 | 1528 | 1956 | 2370 | 2893 | 3520 | 4409 |
| 61 | 41 | 37 | 47 | 54 | 58 | 46 | 29 | 55 | 52 | 63 |
| 62 | 492 | 607 | 856 | 1126 | 1399 | 1750 | 2188 | 2701 | 3349 | 4182 |
| 63 | 1042 | 1274 | 1569 | 2095 | 2549 | 3120 | 3805 | 4622 | 5706 | 7039 |
| 64 | 116 | 153 | 185 | 213 | 290 | 402 | 481 | 665 | 817 | 1018 |
| 65 | 2884 | 3702 | 4765 | 6013 | 7573 | 9412 | 11570 | 14276 | 17372 | 20915 |
| 66 | 249 | 337 | 433 | 564 | 709 | 896 | 1069 | 1313 | 1649 | 2096 |
| 67 | 376 | 492 | 624 | 781 | 1008 | 1217 | 1497 | 1796 | 2270 | 2875 |
| 68 | 9 | 11 | 12 | 11 | 14 | 15 | 19 | 26 | 19 | 15 |
| 69 | 12 | 16 | 17 | 23 | 40 | 51 | 72 | 78 | 90 | 109 |
| 70 | 50 | 72 | 89 | 118 | 137 | 190 | 231 | 285 | 372 | 424 |
| 71 | 147 | 241 | 374 | 552 | 724 | 859 | 1110 | 1488 | 1915 | 2391 |
| 72 | 2741 | 340 | 430 | 518 | 664 | 834 | 970 | 1233 | 1517 | 1823 |
| 73 | 267 | 324 | 491 | 602 | 755 | 958 | 1253 | 1591 | 1962 | 2476 |
| 74 | 174 | 227 | 278 | 362 | 441 | 529 | 654 | 758 | 945 | 1211 |
| 75 | 52 | 77 | 82 | 95 | 134 | 146 | 176 | 216 | 271 | 329 |
| 76 | 178 | 206 | 311 | 368 | 410 | 407 | 390 | 488 | 609 | 766 |
| 77 | 316 | 352 | 418 | 470 | 604 | 716 | 881 | 991 | 1207 | 1437 |
| 78 | 321 | 334 | 415 | 505 | 604 | 771 | 996 | 1276 | 1490 | 1796 |
| 79 | 67 | 99 | 148 | 190 | 244 | 346 | 434 | 599 | 777 | 913 |
| 80 | 202 | 248 | 296 | 370 | 436 | 469 | 511 | 558 | 665 | 806 |
| 81 | 372 | 468 | 596 | 720 | 935 | 1108 | 1352 | 1654 | 2029 | 2505 |
| 82 | 357 | 445 | 542 | 641 | 825 | 964 | 1149 | 1417 | 1720 | 2141 |
| 83 | 3 | 6 | 11 | 22 | 19 | 19 | 30 | 45 | 33 | 40 |
| 84 | 15 | 20 | 20 | 25 | 31 | 35 | 53 | 62 | 83 | 98 |
| 85 | 207 | 233 | 275 | 328 | 448 | 543 | 708 | 933 | 1170 | 1431 |

Table 13: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1.6 | 1.7 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.5 |
| 86 | 104 | 139 | 138 | 186 | 239 | 256 | 324 | 462 | 582 | 763 |
| 87 | 712 | 884 | 1113 | 1395 | 1777 | 2199 | 2739 | 3389 | 4117 | 4937 |
| 88 | 6 | 8 | 9 | 17 | 21 | 25 | 37 | 34 | 33 | 34 |
| 89 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 12 | 17 | 26 | 27 | 38 | 49 | 54 |
| 90 | 162 | 177 | 223 | 273 | 312 | 375 | 412 | 531 | 655 | 819 |
| 91 | 126 | 149 | 216 | 290 | 362 | 440 | 473 | 543 | 660 | 876 |
| 92 | 157 | 173 | 213 | 269 | 302 | 344 | 424 | 539 | 639 | 739 |
| 93 | 44 | 65 | 103 | 158 | 241 | 309 | 401 | 485 | 626 | 830 |
| 94 | 404 | 578 | 691 | 892 | 1087 | 1337 | 1735 | 2137 | 2589 | 3141 |
| 95 | 601 | 755 | 990 | 1188 | 1535 | 1848 | 2273 | 2843 | 3465 | 4262 |
| 96 | 276 | 357 | 451 | 530 | 674 | 799 | 928 | 1129 | 1375 | 1600 |
| 97 | 4 | 8 | 14 | 5 | 11 | 10 | 15 | 10 | 15 | 8 |
| 98 | 97 | 156 | 188 | 234 | 295 | 354 | 472 | 618 | 725 | 890 |
| 99 | 334 | 470 | 609 | 782 | 996 | 1165 | 1495 | 1868 | 2308 | 2808 |
| 100 | 88 | 101 | 142 | 228 | 292 | 362 | 491 | 666 | 792 | 973 |
| 101 | 160 | 189 | 223 | 271 | 363 | 451 | 570 | 747 | 988 | 1226 |
| 102 | 28 | 34 | 90 | 109 | 144 | 152 | 192 | 260 | 304 | 378 |
| 103 | 33 | 41 | 60 | 62 | 90 | 106 | 113 | 148 | 190 | 214 |
| 104 | -1 | 1 | -1 | 0 | 6 | 17 | 8 | 22 | 34 | 39 |
| 105 | 344 | 468 | 581 | 721 | 975 | 1158 | 1447 | 1862 | 2230 | 2692 |
| 106 | 181 | 212 | 324 | 361 | 471 | 531 | 706 | 896 | 1077 | 1294 |
| 107 | 800 | 970 | 1263 | 1638 | 2023 | 2532 | 3112 | 3845 | 4642 | 5639 |
| 108 | 3156 | 4037 | 5114 | 6336 | 7973 | 9846 | 12078 | 14664 | 17770 | 21283 |
| 109 | 90 | 111 | 170 | 215 | 279 | 345 | 360 | 466 | 600 | 777 |
| 110 | 172 | 234 | 304 | 375 | 464 | 551 | 699 | 829 | 1072 | 1318 |
| 111 | 13 | 20 | 21 | 20 | 29 | 48 | 44 | 58 | 75 | 71 |
| 112 | 305 | 419 | 586 | 727 | 951 | 1133 | 1330 | 1753 | 2091 | 2517 |
| 113 | 33 | 35 | 54 | 73 | 88 | 117 | 156 | 200 | 239 | 252 |
| 114 | 111 | 117 | 180 | 249 | 278 | 347 | 432 | 562 | 701 | 842 |
| 115 | 729 | 936 | 1234 | 1580 | 2014 | 2409 | 2985 | 3703 | 4634 | 5727 |
| 116 | 5 | 8 | 7 | 4 | 4 | 16 | 21 | 35 | 53 | 62 |
| 117 | 128 | 134 | 161 | 182 | 233 | 283 | 380 | 473 | 605 | 754 |
| 118 | 1345 | 1810 | 2363 | 3104 | 3970 | 5074 | 6414 | 7944 | 9833 | 12074 |
| 119 | 67 | 47 | 87 | 109 | 126 | 154 | 207 | 255 | 288 | 357 |
| 120 | 300 | 412 | 531 | 749 | 1045 | 1359 | 1866 | 2377 | 2925 | 3616 |
| 121 | 206 | 328 | 430 | 539 | 683 | 814 | 1068 | 1289 | 1676 | 2097 |
| 122 | 344 | 463 | 615 | 824 | 1080 | 1373 | 1677 | 2141 | 2618 | 3148 |
| 123 | 228 | 336 | 507 | 646 | 800 | 1023 | 1309 | 1656 | 2075 | 2596 |
| 124 | 721 | 937 | 1260 | 1686 | 2064 | 2593 | 3117 | 3862 | 4734 | 6761 |
| 125 | 160 | 197 | 249 | 344 | 419 | 538 | 633 | 804 | 964 | 1204 |
| 126 | 195 | 249 | 350 | 470 | 596 | 740 | 864 | 1087 | 1358 | 1616 |

Table 14: Difference in travel times without specific projects for 1999 with multiples of the trip matrix - continued

| Projects | Factors |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1.6 | 1.7 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.5 |
| 127 | 123 | 176 | 258 | 305 | 358 | 492 | 602 | 797 | 1023 | 1236 |
| 128 | 0 | -9 | -12 | -4 | 2 | 11 | 20 | 30 | 44 | 83 |
| 129 | 51 | 70 | 81 | 113 | 151 | 169 | 226 | 248 | 298 | 380 |
| 130 | 16 | 18 | 19 | 24 | 24 | 43 | 47 | 61 | 48 | 67 |
| 131 | 48 | 47 | 62 | 81 | 103 | 132 | 185 | 208 | 262 | 315 |
| 132 | 12 | 7 | 8 | 11 | 12 | 16 | 23 | 28 | 36 | 42 |
| 133 | 73 | 111 | 119 | 186 | 244 | 284 | 381 | 451 | 563 | 613 |
| 134 | 101 | 124 | 192 | 216 | 251 | 345 | 470 | 613 | 757 | 982 |
| 135 | 83 | 120 | 153 | 150 | 185 | 234 | 470 | 298 | 414 | 505 |
| 136 | 69 | 64 | 98 | 121 | 158 | 199 | 275 | 273 | 317 | 400 |
| 137 | 131 | 142 | 177 | 220 | 331 | 390 | 223 | 570 | 700 | 835 |
| 138 | 49 | 74 | 79 | 86 | 90 | 114 | 450 | 208 | 240 | 296 |
| 139 | 80 | 104 | 119 | 155 | 195 | 222 | 141 | 310 | 390 | 518 |
| 140 | 202 | 275 | 314 | 422 | 527 | 616 | 273 | 944 | 1196 | 1411 |
| 141 | 174 | 220 | 241 | 327 | 380 | 447 | 794 | 664 | 815 | 1015 |
| 142 | 132 | 159 | 205 | 306 | 384 | 474 | 582 | 751 | 909 | 1200 |
| 143 | 125 | 166 | 221 | 281 | 356 | 432 | 547 | 646 | 768 | 922 |
| 144 | 17 | 15 | 22 | 28 | 46 | 56 | 62 | 69 | 87 | 92 |
| 145 | 169 | 225 | 339 | 458 | 568 | 727 | 869 | 1133 | 1412 | 1735 |
| 146 | 141 | 176 | 201 | 284 | 342 | 438 | 521 | 653 | 758 | 976 |
| 147 | 103 | 128 | 176 | 233 | 345 | 413 | 503 | 604 | 724 | 843 |
| 148 | 2 | 5 | 7 | 10 | 24 | 34 | 46 | 54 | 78 | 113 |
| 149 | 15 | 37 | 47 | 55 | 100 | 111 | 135 | 134 | 183 | 222 |
| 150 | 26 | 56 | 83 | 100 | 123 | 148 | 200 | 236 | 296 | 398 |
| 151 | 51 | 76 | 110 | 137 | 186 | 252 | 328 | 399 | 545 | 653 |
| 152 | 537 | 691 | 919 | 1142 | 1429 | 1730 | 2103 | 2584 | 3167 | 3943 |
| 153 | -1 | 4 | 6 | 14 | 8 | 19 | 27 | 24 | 33 | 35 |
| 154 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 23 | 30 | 34 | 39 | 62 | 59 | 78 |
| 155 | 185 | 223 | 267 | 334 | 436 | 521 | 655 | 892 | 1136 | 1292 |
| 156 | 335 | 405 | 532 | 608 | 705 | 857 | 1007 | 1277 | 1563 | 1921 |
| 157 | 133 | 156 | 187 | 201 | 283 | 330 | 435 | 541 | 670 | 767 |
| 158 | 140 | 188 | 245 | 330 | 440 | 542 | 660 | 832 | 1004 | 1136 |
| 159 | 401 | 513 | 668 | 792 | 1052 | 1294 | 1590 | 1927 | 2346 | 2813 |
| 160 | 238 | 324 | 384 | 432 | 492 | 592 | 685 | 785 | 936 | 1147 |
| 161 | 25 | 26 | 41 | 67 | 86 | 101 | 111 | 149 | 184 | 216 |
| 162 | 105 | 100 | 127 | 156 | 238 | 287 | 336 | 416 | 512 | 627 |
| 163 | 100 | 134 | 252 | 306 | 409 | 462 | 525 | 656 | 798 | 924 |
| 164 | 494 | 733 | 941 | 1210 | 1526 | 1972 | 2400 | 2918 | 3623 | 4499 |
| 165 | 220 | 282 | 374 | 497 | 609 | 700 | 876 | 1122 | 1388 | 1651 |
| 166 | 578 | 770 | 1017 | 1336 | 1656 | 2008 | 2437 | 3048 | 3750 | 4501 |

## Bibliography

[1] Arnott, R., and Small, K. The Economics of Traffic Congestion. American Scientist, 82: pp. 446-455, 1994.
[2] Arnott, R., De Palma, A. and Lindsey, R. Properties of Dynamic Traffic Eequilibrium Involving Bottlenecks, Including a Paradox and Metering. Transportation Science, 27(2): pp. 148-160, 1993.
[3] Bean, N. C., Kelly, F. P. and Taylor, P. G. Braess' Paradox in a Loss Network. Journal of Applied Probability, 34: pp. 155-159, 1997.
[4] Beckmann, M.J., McGuire, C.B. and Winsten, C.B. Studies in the Economics of Transportation. Yale University Press, New Haven, Connecticutt, 1956.
[5] Blaschuk, C. and Hunt J. D. Traffic Assignment Convergence and its Effects on Selecting Improvements. The 18th Annual International EMME/2 Users' Conference, 2004. http://www.inro.ca/en/pres_pap/international/ieug04/EMME2ConfPresent ationRev1.pdf.
[6] Bloy, K. The Equilibrium Assignment - What is a Correct Solution? The 18th Annual International EMME/2 Users' Conference, 2004. http://www.inro.ca/en/pres_pap/ international/ieug04/BloyMexico.pdf.
[7] Bloy, L. A. K. The Stability of Assignment Results. The 22nd Southern African Transport Conference, 2003.
[8] Boyce, D., Ralevic-Dekic, B. and Bar-Gera, H. Convergence of Traffic Assignments: How Much is Enough? The Delaware Valley Case Study. The 16th Annual International EMME/2 Users' Conference, 2002. http://www.inro.ca/en/pres_pap/interna tional/ieug02/Boyce_Dekic_BarGera2004.pdf.
[9] Braess, D. Uber ein Paradoxon aus der Verkehrsplanung. Unternehmensforschung, vol. 12: pp. 258-268, 1968.
[10] Braess, D., Nagurney, A. and Wakolbinger, T. On a Paradox of Traffic Planning. Transportation Science, 39(4): pp. 446-450, 2005.
[11] Calvert, B. and Keady, G. Braess's Paradox and Power-law Nonlinearities in Networks. Journal of the Australian Mathematical Society, Series B, 35(1): pp. 22, 1995.
[12] Calvert, B., Solomon, W. and Ziedens, I. Braess's Paradox in a Queueing Network with State Dependent Routing. Journal of Applied Probability, 34:pp. 134-154, 1997.
[13] Chen, H-K, and Hsueh, C-F. Discrete-time Dynamic User-optimal Departure Time/Route Choice Model. Journal of Transportation Engineering, 124(3): pp. 246254, 1998.
[14] Chen, Y-L. On a Mechanical Analogue of the Braess Paradox. Chinese Journal of Physics, 43(6): pp. 1004-1016, 2005.
[15] Cohen, J. E. and Horowitz, P. Paradoxical Behavour of Mechanical and Electrical Networks. Journal of the Australian Mathematical Society, Series B, 35(1): pp. 22, 1995.
[16] Cohen, J. E. and Kelly, F. P. A Paradox of Congestion in a Queuing Network. Journal of Applied Probability, 27(3): pp. 730-734, 1990.
[17] Correa, J.R. and Schulz, A.S. and Stier-Moses, N.E. Selfish Routing in Capacitated Networks. Mathematics of Operations Research, 29(4): pp. 961-976, 2004.
[18] Cournot, A. A. Recherches sur les Pprincipes Mathématiques de la Théorie des Richesses (Researches into the Mathematical Principles of the Theory of Wealth. 1838.
[19] Dafermos, S. and Nagurney, A. On Some Traffic Equilibrium Theory Paradoxes. Transportation Research, 18B(2): pp. 101-110, 1984.
[20] Dafermos, S. and Nagurney, A. Sensitivity Analysis for the Asymmetric Network Equilibrium Problem. Mathematical Programming, 28: pp. 174-184, 1984.
[21] Dafermos, S. C. and Sparrow, F. T. The Traffic Assignment Problem for a General Network. Journal of Research of the National Bureau Standards, 73B: pp. 91-118, 1969.
[22] Downs, A. The Law of Peak-hour Expressway Congestion. Traffic Quarterly, 16: pp. 393-409, 1962.
[23] Evans, S. P. Derivation and Analysis of Some Models for Combining Trip Distribution and Assignment. Transportation Research, 10: pp. 37-57, 1976.
[24] Fisk, C. More Paradoxes in the Equilibrium Assignment Problem. Transportation Research, 13B: pp. 305-309, 1979.
[25] Fisk, C. and Pallotino. Empirical Evidence for Equilibrium Pparadoxes with Implications for Optimal Planning Strategies. Transportation Research, 15A: pp. 245-248, 1981.
[26] Fisk, C. S. Game Theory and Transpoertation Systems Modelling. Transportation Research, B 18(4/5): pp. 301-313, 1984.
[27] Fisk, C. S. Braess-like Paradoxws in Distributed Computer Systems. IEEE Transactions on Automatic Control, 45(9): pp. 1687-1691, 2000.
[28] Florian, M. Untangling Traffic Congestion: Application of Network Equilibrium Models in Transportation Planning. OR/MS Today, 26(2): pp. 52-57, 1999.
[29] Fonseca, G. L. Game Theory. World Wide Web, http://cepa.newschool.edu/het/ schools/game.htm. [accessed 17 December 2006].
[30] Foulds, L. R. Braess's Paradox: Which Arcs Should be Eliminated in Order to Minimize Congestion? Methods of Operations Research 54, X symposium om operations research, Part II: Sections 6-10: pp. 497-505, 1985.
[31] Frank, M. The Braess Paradox. Mathematical Programming, 20: pp. 283-302, 1981.
[32] Frank, M. User-optimized Network Cost and Link Equilibrium Flow. (Technical report SOL 84-2): pp. 305-309, 1984.
[33] Hollander, Y., and Prashker, J. N. The Applicability of Non-cooperative Game Theory in Transport Analysis. Transportation, 39(4): pp. 481-496, 2006.
[34] INRO Consultants. EMME/2 User's Manual Release 9. Montreal, 1998.
[35] Jaquier, B. The Cournot Equilibrium. World Wide Web, http://cepa.ecofine.com/ strategy/Cournot\%20equilibrium.htm. [accessed 17 December 2006].
[36] Kelly, F. P. Network Routing. World Wide Web, http://www.statslab.cam.ac.uk/ ~frank/CP/CPREAD /nr.htm. [accessed 18 September 2005].
[37] Knight, F. H. Some Fallacies in the Interpretation of Social Cost. Quarterly Journal of Economics, 38: pp. 583-606, 1924.
[38] Knödel, W . Graphentheoretische Methoden und ihre Anwendungen. Springer Verglas, Berlin, 1969.
[39] Kohl, J.G. Der Verkehr und die Ansiedelungen der Menschen in ihrer Abhångigkeit van der Gestaltung der Erdoberflåche. Arnold, Dresden, Germany, 1841.
[40] LeBlanc, L. J. An Algorithm for the Discrete Network Design Problem. Transportation Science, 9: pp. 183-199, 1975.
[41] Lloyd, W. F. Two Lectures on the Checks to Population. Oxford University Press, 1833.
[42] McCain, R. A. Game Theory: An Introductory Sketch. World Wide Web, http://william-king.www.drexel.edu/top/eco/game/preface.html. [accessed 17 December 2006].
[43] Murchland, J.D. Braess's Paradox of Traffic Flow. Transportation Research, 4: pp. 391-394, 1970.
[44] Osborne, M. J. Startegic Games. World Wide Web, http://www.chass.utoronto.ca/ osborne/2x3/tutorial/SGAME.HTM. [accessed 18 September 2005].
[45] Pas, E. I and Pricipio, S. L. Braess' Paradox: Some New Insights. Transportation Research, B 31(3): pp. 265-276, 1997.
[46] Pigou, A. C. The Economics of Welfare. Macmillan, London, 1920.
[47] PWV Consortium. PWV Bywerk van Vervoerstudie, Finale Verslag Volume 2: Vervoer-en-Sosio-Ekonomiese Modelle. Transvaal Pronicial Administration, Roads Branch, Pretoria, 1990.
[48] PWV Consortium. PWV Public Transport Study - Modelling (A Working Document). Transvaal Pronicial Administration, Roads Branch, Pretoria, 1993.
[49] PWV Consortium. Vectura PWV-Openbarevervoerstudie: Ondersteunende Dokument No 5. Transvaal Pronicial Administration, Roads Branch, Pretoria, 1993.
[50] Roughgarden, T. Selfish Routing and the Price of Anarchy. MIT Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 2005.
[51] Sheffi, Y. Urban Transportation Networks. Prentice Hall, Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey, 1985.
[52] Smith, M. J. In a Road Network, Increasing Ddelay Locally can Reduce Delay Globally. Transportation Research, 12: pp. 419-422, 1978.
[53] Steinberg, R. and Stone, R. E. The Prevalence of Paradoxes in Transportation Equilibrium Problems. Transportation Science, 22(4): pp. 231-241, 1988.
[54] Steinberg, R. and Zangwill, W. I. The Prevalence of Braess' Paradox. Transportation Science, 17(3): pp. 301-318, 1983.
[55] Thomas, R. Traffic Assignment Techiques. Avebury, Aldershot, England, 1991.
[56] Thomson, J. M. Great cities and their traffic. Gollancz, London, 1977.
[57] The New York Times. What if They Closed 42nd Street and Nobody Noticed?, 25 December 1990.
[58] Transportation Research Board. Highway Capacity Manual. Special Report 209. Transportation Research Board, Washington, D.C., 1994.
[59] Valiant, G., and Roughgarden, T. Braess's Paradox in Large Random Graphs. ACM Conference on Electronic Commerce, pages pp. 296-305, 2006.
[60] Van Vuren, T. and Smart, M. B. Route Guidance and Road Pricing - Problems, Practicalities and Possibilities. Transport Reviews, 10: pp. 269-283, 1990.
[61] Von Neumann, J. and Morgenstern, O. Theory of Games and Economic Behavior. Princton University Press, 1944.
[62] Wardrop, J.G. Some Theoretical Aspects of Road Traffic Research. Proceedings of the Institute of Civil Engineering, PartII,1: pp. 325-378, 1952.
[63] Whitt, W. Counterexamples for Comparisons of Queues with Finite Waiting Rooms. Queueing Systems, 10: pp. 271-278, 1992.
[64] Zeng, Q. and Mouskos, K. Heuristic Search Srategies to Solve Transportation Network Design Problems. Final report to the New Jersey Department of Transportation and the National Center for Transportation and Industrial Productivity, 1997.


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ This term derives from a parable that was published by William Forster Lloyd in his 1833 book on population (as cited by [41]).

[^1]:    ${ }^{1}$ Screen lines are imaginary lines drawn across the modelled area (usually horizontally and vertically). Traffic counts are done where these lines cross the road network and these counts are are are used for calibration purposes in the modelling process.

